siences ON AN Journal of P



Official Journal of Department of Botany, University of North Bengal

NBU Journal of Plant Science

Volume 10, Issue 1, 2016

Editor

Professor Usha Chakraborty Head, Department of Botany University of North Bengal

Advisory Board

Professor Abhaya Prasad Das Professor Prabir Kumar Sarkar Professor Biswanath Chakraborty Dr. Aniruddha Saha Dr. Arnab Sen Dr. Subhash Chandra Roy Dr. Palash Mondal Dr. Manoranjan Chowdhury

The NBU Journal of Plant Science serve as the official organ of the Department of Botany. The Journal publisher in English original research reports, review articles and brief communications ranging across all fields of Botany including Microbiology and Pathology.

NBU Journal of Plant Sciences Volume 10 2016

Contents

Review Articles	
Copper toxicity in plants: A review and a case study on tea - D. Saha and S. Mandal	1-16
Rice research in the high-throughput sequencing era: Genomic breeding Rice breeding for better health - S.C. Roy	17-30
Nitric oxide and calcium signalling in plants under salinity stress and their crosstalk - A Review - S.K. Gupta and P. Mandal	31-44
Research Articles	
<i>In vivo</i> seed germination and seedling morphology of <i>Phoenix dactylifera</i> L. and <i>Phoenix sylvestris</i> (L.) Roxb. - S. Mondal, A. Chowdhury, S.K. Basu and M. Chowdhury	45-48
In vitro production of diarrhoeal enterotoxin by <i>Bacillus cereus</i> isolates from milk and dairy products - S. Kumari and P.K. Sarkar	49-54
Comparative analysis of antioxidant activities and phytochemical properties of some culinary herbs - S.D. Chaudhuri, A. Shah and U. Chakraborty	55
Prevalence of tomato leaf curl disease associated begomoviruses in the sub-Himalayan plains of West Bengal - A. Karmakar, P. Chakraborty, T. Sarkar, S. Das, A. Saha, D. Saha and A. Saha	66
Evaluation of streptomyces and non-streptomyces actinomycetes isolates for growth promotion in <i>Vigna radiata</i> and their use as biocontrol agent against <i>Sclerotium rolfsii</i> - P. Ray, A.P. Chakraborty and B.N. Chakraborty	73

Review Article Copper toxicity in plants: a review and a case study on tea

Dipanwita Saha* and Sima Mandal

Department of Biotechnology, University of North Bengal, Siliguri-734 013, West Bengal

Abstract

Copper in trace amounts is essential for various metabolic processes in the plant such as photosynthesis, carbohydrate distribution, and protein metabolism but at high concentration it causes physiological stress through generation of free radicals that induce the production of reactive oxygen species (ROS) via Haber-Weiss and Fenton reactions. Copper-induced generation of hydrogen peroxide, hydroxyl radicals, or other reactive oxygen species has been directly correlated with the damage to protein and lipids that may lead to reduced growth and even death. Tea (*Camellia sinensis* (L.) O. Kuntze) is an economically important plantation crop in India with round the year productivity. Copper based fungicides are cheap and effective in controlling fungal diseases and are used consistently throughout the year to combat different fungal diseases that pose a major threat to tea production. Excess Cu²⁺ has been found to alter several physiochemical parameters in the tea plants. A more detailed study on mechanisms of Cu²⁺ toxicity at the gene level is warranted.

Key words: Copper, stress, tea, reactive oxygen species, antioxidative enzymes.

Introduction

The role of copper in plants depends greatly on its concentration. Copper in trace amounts is an essential micronutrient for algae and higher plants for its role as a cofactor for metabolic processes like photosynthesis, carbohydrate distribution, respiration, fixation, nitrogen protein metabolism, ethylene perception, oxidative stress reduction, cell expansion and cell-wall lignification. At higher concentrations, copper can induce several negative effects including generation of reactive oxygen species, exchange of essential metal ions from the active sites and visible symptoms such as chlorosis, necrosis and growth inhibition (Marschner, 1995; Prasad, 2004). A well coordinated procedure of

uptake, buffering, translocation and storage processes is necessary to uphold essential concentrations of the metal in various tissues and compartments within the narrow physiological limits (Clemens *et al.*, 2002). Copper is transported into the plant cell by COPT family of transporters on the plasma membrane which has been described as a group of highly hydrophobic proteins; all its members contain 3 trans-membrane domains

**Corresponding author* E-mail: dsahanbu@yahoo.com and specific Cu²⁺ binding site rich in methionine and histidine residues at the amino terminus (Kampfenkel et al., 1995; Sancenon et al., 2003; Andres-Colas et al., 2006). Copper homeostasis is maintained inside the cell by copper chaperones which sequester copper to a non reactive form and also interact with other transport proteins for delivering copper to its necessary destinations (Himelblau and Amasino, 2000; Company and Gonzalez-Bosch, 2003; Chu et al., 2005). Two P-type ATPases, PAA1 and PAA2, are required for efficient copper delivery across the plastid envelope and the thylakoid membrane. respectively, in Arabidopsis (Shikanai et al., 2003; Abdel-Ghany et al., 2005). Inside the root, Cu²⁺ is said to be strongly accumulated in the cortex and the concentration decreases sharply from the outer to the inner cell layers (Adruini et al., 1996; Ducic and Polle, 2005). Copper is poorly translocated by xylem and thus uptake by shoots is very low (Liao et al., 2000).

The aim of this review is to summarize the toxic effects of Cu^{2+} and focus on the recent developments on the various underlying metabolic changes that bring about such toxic effects. We also focus on tea, which is the most popular drink in the world after water. Tea (*Camella sinensis* (L.) O. Kuntze) is a perennial evergreen plantation

crop with productivity round the year. The harvest includes tender shoots that are plucked normally at one to three weeks interval. This induces further vegetative growth and ensures continuous supply of green flushes (Burgess and Carr, 1997; Karmakar and Banerjee, 2005). Fungal pathogens such as Exobasidium vexans are capable of infecting the pluckable tender leaves thereby warranting a regular spraying of copper fungicides in heavy doses especially during the six month long monsoon period (May-October) when fungal infections assume massive proportions. This causes a buildup of Cu^{2+} in the soil over the years and the concentration of Cu²⁺ can easily overcome the threshold limit for toxicity.

Copper in plants

One of the major sites of copper accumulation in plants is the chloroplast. This metal is directly involved as a component of plastocyanin (PC) in the photosynthetic electron transport chain. PC is one of the most abundant proteins of thylakoid lumen (Kieselbach et al., 1998) and is essential for electron transfer between the cytochrome b6f complex and photosystem 1 (Weigel et al., 2003). The metal has a distinct regulatory role in electron transport between the photosystems as the constituent of PC (Maksymiec, 1997). In the chloroplast stroma, Cu/Zn superoxide dismutase (SOD) requires Cu^{2+} , along with Zn, as cofactors to catalyze the dismutation of superoxide radicals (O_2) threby forming H₂O₂ and O₂. In Arabidopsis thaliana, out of seven identified SOD genes, the most active CSD1 and CSD2 genes both encode a Cu/Zn SOD with CSD1 activity in the cytosol and CSD2 activity in the stroma (Kliebenstein *et al.*, 1998). Polyphenol oxidase is another Cu^{2+} protein found in the thylakoids of some plants, such as spinach (Kieselbach et al., 1998), but not in other species such as A. thallana (Schubert et al., 2002). The enzyme has been proposed to be involved in the photoreduction of O₂ by PS I (Vaughn et al., 1988). Cu2+ mediates the activity of several other enzymes such as ascorbate oxidase which catalyses the reduction of O₂ to water. The enzyme contains 8 Cu²⁺ lons which participate in the transfer of electrons in presence of ascorbate, the reducing substrate (Maksymiec, 1997). Other important Cu containing proteins within mitochondrial include the plant cells cytochrome-C oxidase enzyme, the ethylene receptors in the endomembrane system and various apoplastic oxidases (Cohu and Pilon, 2007). Copper is also necessary for amine oxidase function where it catalyses oxidative polyamines with the deamination of aldehyde, formation of simultaneous ammonia and H_2O_2 (Maksymiec, 1997).

Copper as a toxic element

Inspite of the indispensability of copper in plant metabolism, excess copper has strong toxic effects. Copper can be limiting to plant productivity in crops when below 5 μ g g⁻¹ dry weight (DW), whereas toxicity is reported above 30 µg g⁻¹ DW (Marschner, 1995). The most common feature of copper toxicity is the decrease in mass of roots. Copper toxicity can be damaging to plant roots, with symptoms ranging from disruption of the root cuticle and reduced root hair proliferation, to severe deformation of root structure (Sheldon and Menzies, 2005; Lequex et al., 2010). Cu²⁺ is toxic to plant cell which lead to plant retardation and leaf chlorosis (Rhoads et al., 1989; Yadav, 2010). High Cu2+ concentrations predisposes photosystem II to photoinhibition (Patsikka et al., 2002), causes reduction in chlorophyll content arising from partial destruction of grana and modification of the protein-lipid composition of thylakoid membranes (Lidon and Henriques, 1991; Maksymiec, 1997). Copper toxicity can also results in significant alteration in the concentration of minerals such as Fe, Mg, Ca, Zn, K and Na in both root and shoot (Lidon and Henriques, 1993; Leguex et al., 2010).

Copper is relatively abundant in the earth's crust and better soluble, therefore more mobile than other heavy metals in the surface environment (Flemming and Trevors, 1989). Copper concentration in non-polluted soils range from 10 to 80 ppm Cu²⁺ but soils located near mining areas or metal-processing industries may be contaminated by very large amounts of Cu²⁺ (Hagemeyer, 2004). The bioavailability is determined by the form taken by the metal (ionic, complex

depends which on precipitated) or environmental factors and therefore, varies widely, giving rise to possible conditions of toxicity (Flemming and Trevors, 1989; Greger, 2004). The level of bioavailable copper is increased by human activities which either increases the abundance or causes changes in soil chemistry thus affecting the solubility (Rhoads et al., 1989; Flemming and Trevors, 1989). In the soil, copper remains immobilized onto the organic materials such as fulvic and humic acids and to day and mineral surfaces. The bioavailibility in soil is strongly dependent on factors such as pH, cation exchange capacity (CEC), clay content, water hardness and organic matter content (Flemming and Trevors, 1989; Greger, 2004; Rooney et al., 2006). Low pH increases the metal availability since the hydrogen ion has a higher affinity for negative charges on the colloids, thus competing with the metal ions of these sites, therefore releasing metals (Greger, 2004). Rhoads et al. (1989) found that growth of tomato plants was reduced at soil pH below 6.5 with soil-copper levels above 150 mg. Thus soil properties have a significant impact in the expression of toxicity of copper in plants.

According to Brun et al. (2001) agricultural soil in many parts of the world are contaminated by heavy metals. The use of Bordeaux mixture for almost one century against vine downy mildew has caused severe copper contamination of soil in many wineproducing regions (Van-Zwieten et al., 2004). Copper contamination also caused serious problems in cereals such as rice (Lidon and Henriquesa, 1993), wheat (Lanaras et al. 1993) and barley (Vassilev et al., 2003). Graham et al. (1986) found that excess fungicidal copper reduced seedling growth in citrus and also inhibited colonization of the roots by mycorrhizal fungus. In citrus orchards, stunted tress were produced with less mycorrhizal colonization under higher Cu concentrations and low pH (<5) conditions of the soil. In India, the major tea cultivation area comprises the eastern sub-Himalayan region where the soil is mainly acidic in nature (pH 4.2-5.8) (Singh and Singh 2006). While this is good for tea cultivation (Sarkar, 1994), but it increases the possibility of Cu^{2+}

ions accumulated in the tea garden soils to become more available for absorption by plants which may lead to toxicity.

Copper in tea gardens

An example of an industry in India which depends primarily on copper fungicides is the tea industry. India is second only to China in tea production and the largest consumer of tea in the world. Currently, India produces 23% of total world production. It is the largest industry in terms of second drives the generally employment and economies of the regions where the tea gardens are concentrated, for example Assam and sub-Himalayan West Bengal (Selvakumar and Jeyaselvam, 2012). Tea plants are cultivated extensively as large plantations where it is often allowed to grow under variant soil and climatic condition thereby making them prone to attacks by fungal pathogens. Major diseases include blister blight, brown blight, grey blight and black rot in leaves, and branch canker, thorny blight and pink disease in stems. To control the diseases, copper based fungicides are used excessively in tea gardens of North East India including Assam and sub-Himalayan West Bengal (Barua, 1988). The fungicides that are used most commonly include basic copper sulphate, Bordeaux mixture (a combination of hydrated lime and copper sulphate), Bicoxy (a new formulation of copper oxychloride 50% WP) and various customized formulations of copper sulphate and copper oxychloride (Worthing, 1983; Singh, 2005). A survey covering several tea gardens of the Darjeeling and adjoining Jalpaiguri district of sub-Himalayan West Bengal conducted by the authors has revealed that copper-fungicides are extensively used in the tea gardens of the Dooars and Terai region and also in the hilly regions of West Bengal. Copper based fungicides are used in large scale because they have multisite activity with a low risk of pathogens developing resistance (Van-Zwieten et al., 2004) and are relatively less phytotoxic than Ni based fungicides. In fact, copper based funaicides are highly recommended in literature and are often regarded as the most efficacious and

economic fungicide for controlling the foliar diseases of tea (Singh, 2005).

Mechanisms of Cu²⁺ toxicity

Copper is a redox active metal with an electrochemical potential of -260V. The redox nature of Cu²⁺ ions makes it very useful as a cofactor in electron transfer reactions (Ducic . and Polle, 2005). However, the reversible oxidation-reduction property of Cu2+ could also result in oxidative stress if Cu2+ would be present as a free ion. Heavy metals in general have been recognised as a major toxicant in plant cells due to their capability of generating reactive oxygen species (ROS) such as hydroxyl radical (OH*) superoxide (O_2) and hydrogen peroxide (H_2O_2) , which can damage the bio-molecules such as membrane lipids, proteins and nucleic acids. During the reduction of oxygen to water, ROS may be produced by a chain of reactions which initially needs energy input but subsequently occur spontaneously. O₂ is a short-lived and moderately reactive ROS which reduces guinines and transition metal complexes of Fe³⁺ and Cu²⁺ thereby affecting the metal containing transporters and enzymes. O₂ can additionally combine with protons in aqueous medium and form hydroperoxyl radicals (HQ₂[•]) which can induce lipid auto-oxidation in membranes (Shaw et al., 2004). H_2O_2 is relatively long-lived and moderately reactive which oxidises the thiol groups of some enzymes (e.g. enzymes of the Calvin cycle and Cu-Zn SOD) and inactivates them (Vranova et al., 2002). However, the most reactive of all the ROS is the hydroxyl radical (OH*) which can potentially react with all types of biomolecules and in excess can cause cell death because cells do not have any enzymatic antioxidant system to quench it. The radical is formed from H₂O₂ by the Haber Weiss and Fenton reactions and Cu²⁺ being a redox active metal catalyzes the formation of this most harmful active radical (Arora et al,. 2002; Vranova et al., 2002) as summarized below:

 $H_2O_2 + O_2 \xrightarrow{Cu+, Cu2+} OH + OH + O_2$ Haber Weiss reaction

One of the richest sources of ROS in plants is the chloroplast. These can be formed due to the hiahly energetic electron transfer reactions triggered by chlorophyll excitation along with an excess supply of oxygen. Singlet oxygen $({}^{1}O_{2})$ can formed during deexcitation of chlorophyll which causes major oxidative damage to biomolecules. High light intensity can cause over reduction of PS I and generation of excessive NADPH which cannot be utilized by the CO₂ fixation process thereby reducing the NADP⁺ pools. O_2 which is abundant in the chloroplast can take up electrons from PS I in such a situation, which leads to production of ROS through the Mehler reaction (Sharma et al., 2012). Under conditions of low CO₂ fixation such as cold temperature or low CO₂ availability, excess reduction of an increase in ROS levels can occur even at moderate light intensities. As H₂O₂ or O₂ are only moderately reactive, therefore, the main responsible factor for the intense biological damage is the metal ion which catalyzes the formation of the highly toxic hydroxyl free radical (OH[•]) from H₂O₂ (Maksymiec, 1997). Thus ROS may be generated in the plant due to several abiotic as well as biotic causes but true damage is caused by the additional metal toxicity.

The hydroxyl radical (OH[•]) can either add onto the biological molecules or eliminate hydrogen from them by forming water. The hydroxylated biomolecules can in turn hydroxylate other molecules, thereby, initiating a chain of reaction or change to stable oxidised products. The activated hvdroxylated molecules can also dismute themselves by forming intermolecular cross links (Shaw et al., 2004). Oxidised Cu²⁺ ions can be actively involved in electron transfer during formation of stable oxidized products. In reactions where the OH[•] radical eliminates H from biomolecules, it leaves an unpaired electron in the organic molecule thereby forming a reactive organic radical which can then react with oxygen to form peroxy radical (ROO[•]). The peroxy radical is again a reactive species and can eliminate hydrogen from other biomolecules and change them into organic radical products thereby creating a chain of reactions. The peroxidation reaction is evident in lipid peroxidation reactions that take place in cell membranes to form lipid peroxides (ROOH) (Shaw et al., 2004; Arora et al., 2002). However, in presence of reduced Cu²⁺ ions which can participate in Fenton reaction (shown below), the highly reactive alkoxy radical (RO⁻) is formed from the ROOH which is as damaging as the hydroxyl radical thus opening up another cascade of immensely damaging oxidative reactions.

ROOH + Cu⁺ -----→ OH⁻ + Cu²⁺ + RO⁻

A study on the toxicity mechanisms suggest that the generation of reactive oxygen species is a natural phenomenon but is increased to alarming proportions due to presence of stress factors. Presence of Cu²⁺ ions above the threshold limit is immensely stressful to plants due to its redox nature as it can catalyze and enhance the formation of all types of ROS by participating actively in several types of oxidative reactions.

Plant response to Copper toxicity

Plants have developed a wide range of protective mechanisms for mitigating copper toxicity. Primary defence mechanisms prevent metal to enter into the cell via exclusion, or binding of metal to cell wall and other ligands, organic acids, amino acids, glutathione (GSH) or phytochelatins (PCs) to render them harmless (Antosiewicz and Wierzbicka, 1999). Antioxidative mechanisms that control the level of ROS and shield the system before the sensitive parts of the cellular machinery gets damaged are mediated by molecules which have been broadly divided into two types, the high molecular weight enzymatic catalysts and the low molecular weight antioxidants (Pinto et 2003). The enzymes al., involved in scavenging ROS include SOD, catalase (CAT), peroxidases (POD) and alutathione peroxidase and those involved in detoxifying lipid peroxidation products include glutathione-S-transferases (GST), phospholipid-hydroperoxide glutathione peroxidase and ascorbate peroxidase (APX). Table 1 enlists the different enzymes which have been studied in relation to copper toxicity. The low molecular weight compounds that act as cellular antioxidants ascorbate, are glutathione, phenolics, flavonoids, carotenoids and tocopherols.

Besides these, a whole array of enzymes is needed for the regeneration of active forms of the antioxidants such as monohydroascorbate reductase and glutathione reductase (Blokhina *et al.*, 2003; Pinto *et al.*, 2003).

Binding of copper and its sequestration

Plant adapt to heavy metal stress by acquiring several strategies, the most synthesis prominent being the of phytochelatins and metallothioneins which contribute to metal detoxification by chelation of the metal ions. Phytochelatins are simple thiol rich metal binding peptides containing glutamate, cystein and glycine in ratios of 2:2:1 to 11:11:1 (Grill et al., 1985; Prasad, 2004). These peptides are synthesized nontranslationally from glutathione in the presence of heavy metals by the enzyme phytochelatin synthase (Grill et al., 1989). Apart from being precursor а to phytochelatins, glutathione is also an important antioxidant molecule, which plays a predominant role in protection against free radicals (Alscher, 1989). Copper induced increase in phytochelatin synthesis results in oxidative stress through the depletion of the antioxidant glutathione. De Vos et al. (1992) showed that copper tolerance in the plant species Silene cucubalus does not depend on the production of phytochelatins but is related to the ability of this plant to prevent glutathione depletion resulting from copperinduced phytochelatin production.

Metallothioneins are low molecular weight proteins with high cystein content, which bind metal ions to form metal thiolates and metal thiolate clusters. Class Ш metallothioneins are found in plants and is reported to be induced by the presence of a variety of metals including Cd, Cu, Zn, Pb, Hg and Ag (Hamer, 1986; Prasad, 2004). However, phytochelatins rather than metallothioneins are mainly responsible for detoxification of toxic heavy metals (Yadav, 2010). Moreover, metal binding ability is higher in phytochelatins than in metallothioneins on a per-cysteine basis (Mehra and Mulchandani, 1995). In addition, phytochelatins possess the ability to scavenge

Location Veterence Peroxidase Zinin e legans and Cosmos sulfureus Shoots and roots Tsay et al. 1995 Zea mays Leaves and roots Garcia et al. 1996 Opyras astiva Leaves and roots Garcia et al. 2000 Phaseolus vulgaris Leaves and roots Garcia et al. 2001 Phaseolus vulgaris Leaves and roots Mocquot 1996 Phaseolus vulgaris Leaves and roots Meng et al. 2001 Zea mays Leaves and roots Meng et al. 2001 Zea mays Leaves, Roots Zhao et al. 2010 Zea mays Leaves Solanki et al. 2011 Deta vulgaris Leaves Solanki et al. 2012 Catalase Avena sativa Leaves Leaves Leaves Saha et al. 2012 Camella sinensis roots Zea mays roots Ghanat et al. 2007 Nordianat tabacum Oryza sativa Leaves Solanki et al. 2011 Leaves Superoxide dismutase Nocotianat tabacum Roots Draw et al. 2005 Puruus cerasifiera Camella sinensis		etabolites whose levels ha		
Casmas suffireusLeaves and rootsMocquot 1996Zear maysLeaves and rootsGarcia et al. 1999Oryza stivaLeaves and rootsCurypers et al. 2001Oryza stivaLeaves and rootsCurypers et al. 2002Allium sativumLeaves and rootsCurypers et al. 2002Zear maysRootsZhao et al. 2010Zear maysRootsZhao et al. 2010Zear maysRootsShale et al. 2010Vigna mungoseedlingsSolanki et al. 2011Detar utgarisLeavesWorales et al. 2012Camella sinensisLeavesMorales et al. 2012CatalaseAvena sativaLeavesLycopersicon esculentum Oryza sativaLeavesLycopersicon esculentum Oryza sativaLeavesLycopersicon esculentum Oryza sativaLeavesLuma et al. 1997Chanati et al. 2000Carnella sinensisleavesPuruus cerasiferaseedlingsPuruus cerasiferaseedlingsSuperoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum 	Enzyme/Metabolite	Plant Zinnia classes and	Location	Reference
Zea mays Helianthus annus Oryza sativa Capsicum annum 	reioxidase		Shoots and roots	Isay <i>et al.</i> 1995
Helianthus annuus Oryaa sativa Capsicum annum Phaseolis vulgarisLeaves Leaves and rootsGarcia et al. 1999 Diaz et al. 2001Allium sativum Ugna mungo Beta vulgarisLeaves and roots Leaves and rootsCuypers et al. 2007 Cuyper set al. 2010Zea mays Ugna mungo Oryza sativa Carnellia sinensisLeaves, Roots LeavesOliva et al. 2010ZeatalaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Oryza sativa Carnellia sinensisLeaves, stem and roots Leaves, stem and rootsLuna et al. 1994 Mazhoudi et al. 1997CatalaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Oryza sativa Carnellia sinensisLeaves, stem and roots Carnellia sinensisLeaves, stem and roots Carnellia sinensisLeaves, stem and roots Carnellia sinensisSuperoxide dismutaseAvena sativa Locurni sativus RootsLeaves, stem and roots Carnellia sinensisLeaves, stem and roots Carnellia sinensisLeaves, stem and roots Carnellia sinensisSuperoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Glycine max Nicotiana tabacum and Nicotiana tabacum and Prunus cerasifera Root and shootsPitcher et al. 2001Superoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Glycine max Nicotiana tabacum and Prunus cerasifera Daucus carota Daucus carota Daucus carota Daucus carota Daucus carota Daucus carota Carnellia sinensisRoot Mannut et al. 1991 Cot Mannut et al. 2005Ascorbate peroxidaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Holcus la sinensis Dryza sativa Carnellia sinensisRoot and shoot Root, stem and leaves Root and shoot Root and shoot Root and shoot Root and shoot Root and sh			Lances and set	Manual 1000
Oryze sativa Capsicum annum Phaseolus vulgaris Allium sativum Leaves and rootsFang and Kao 2000 Diaz et al. 2001 Diaz et al. 2001 Chen et al. 2005 Diaz et al. 2005 Chen et al. 2005 Diaz et al. 2006 Diaz et al. 2007 Chen et al. 2001 Diaz et al. 2006 Diaz et al. 2007 Diaz et al. 2006 Diaz et al. 2007 Diaz et al. 2007 Diaz et al. 2006 Diaz et al. 2006 Diaz et al. 200				
Capsicum annum Phaseolus vulgaris Allium sativum Leaves and rootsDiaz et al. 2001 Cuypers et al. 2002 Meng et al. 2001Allium sativum Leaves and rootsMeng et al. 2007 Meng et al. 2010Zea mays Vigna mungoseedlingsSolank et al. 2010Beta vulgaris LeavesLeaves, RootsClive et al. 2011CatalaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Oryza sativa Carnellia sinensisLeavesSolank et al. 1994 Mazhoudi et al. 1997CatalaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Oryza sativa Carnellia sinensisLeavesLuaves, stem and roots Ghanati et al. 2000 Ghanati et al. 2000 Carnellia sinensis Pourakbar et al. 2000 Carnellia sinensis Carnellia sinensis Carnellia sinensisLeaves, stem and roots Pourakbar et al. 2000 Ghanati et al. 2000 Ghanati et al. 2001Superoxide dismutase Bisum sativum Holcus lanatus Bisum sativumNicotana tabacum Root RootsleavesSuperoxide dismutase Carnellia sinensis Purus cerasifera Elsholtzia splendens Datucus carota Allium astivum Elsholtzia splendens Carnellia sinensis Purus cerasifera Purus cerasifera P				
Phaseolus vulgaris Allum sativum Erica andevalensis Zea maysLeaves and roots Leaves and rootsCurpers et al. 2002 Meng et al. 2007 Leaves, RootsCatalaseArena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Oryza sativa Camella sinensisLeaves Leaves, stem and roots seedlingsSolanki et al. 2011 Solanki et al. 2012CatalaseArena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Oryza sativa Curum is athrus Lycopersicon esculentum Oryza sativa Curum is athrus Lycopersicon esculentum Oryza sativa Curum is athrus Lycopersicon esculentum Oryza sativa Curum is athrus Ruitos cerasifera RootsLuna et al. 1994 Mazhoudi et al. 2000 Chen et al. 2011Superoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Glycine max Wicotiana tabacum Brisum sativum Holcus fanatus Brassica juncea Elsholtzia halchowensis Daucus carota Allium sativum Holcus fanatis Brassica juncea Elsholtzia halchowensis Daucus carota Allium sativum Haseolus vulgaris Oryza sativa Carmellia sinensis Prunus cerasifera Rootsleaves Root Root RootsPitcher et al. 1991 Chongpration et al. 2001 Congpration et al. 2001 Congpration et al. 2001Superoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Glycine max Wicotiana tabacum Roots Carmellia sinensis Root Carmellia sinensis Root Root stem and leaves Leaves and roots Carmellia sinensis Carmellia sinensis Carmellia sinensis Daucus carota Allum sativumRoot Root and shoot Root stem and leaves Leaves and roots Carmellia sinensis CorotLeaves Root and shoot Root and shoot Root and shoot Root and shoot Root and shoot Root and shoot Haseolus vulgaris Oryza sativa Carmellia sinensis<		,		
Allium sativum Erica andevalensis Zea mays Beta vulgaris Leaves, RootsMeing et al. 2007 Oliva et al. 2010 Diva et al. 2011CatalaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Oryza sativa Carnellia sinensisLeavesSolanki et al. 2012CatalaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Oryza sativa Carnellia sinensisLeavesLuna et al. 1994 Leaves, stem and roots Ghanati et al. 2007 Chen et al. 2000 Ghanati et al. 2007 Chen et al. 2000 Ghanati et al. 2007 Purulus cerasifera SeedlingsLuna et al. 1994 Mazhoudi et al. 1997 Combardi and Sebastiani, 2005 Pourakbar et al. 2007 Solanki et al. 2007 Solanki et al. 2007 Solanki et al. 2007 Solanki et al. 2001Superoxide dismutaseNicotian tabacum Pisum sativumleaves seedlingsDichoregradithum et al. 1992 leavesSuperoxide dismutaseNicotian tabacum Pisum sativumleaves RootsPitcher et al. 2001 Brastica juncea RootsPitcher et al. 2001 Brastica juncea RootsAscorbate peroxidaseAvena sativa Lycopersion esculentum Phaseolus vulgaris Jatropha curcas Carnellia sinensis Daucus carota Allium sativumRoot Root and shoot Root and shoot Root stem and leaves Root stem and leaves Leaves and roots Chanati et al. 2007 Root and shoot Root and shoot Root stem and leaves Leaves and roots Carnellia sinensis Corpa sativa Carnellia sinensis Corpa sativa Carnellia sinensis Corpa sativa Carnellia sinensis Corpa sativa Carnellia sinensis Corpa sativa Carnellia sinensis Corpa sativa Carnellia sinensisLeaves Leaves LeavesLuna et al. 2007 Meds et al. 2007 Root and shoot Leaves an			•	
Erica andevalensis Zea maysLeaves, RootsOlive at al. 2010 Zhao et al 2010 Zhao et al 2010 Zhao et al 2011CatalaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Orya sativa Camella sinensisLeavesSaha et al. 2012CatalaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Orya sativa Curumi sativusLeaves, stem and roots seedlingsUna et al. 1994 Mazhoudi et al. 1997 Chen et al. 2000Superoxide dismutaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Orya sativa Curumi sativusLeaves, stem and roots seedlingsUnomacha et al. 2000 Chen et al. 2001Superoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Bisum sativum Holcus lanatus Brasica juncea Roots and shootPicher et al. 1991 Chongpraditnun et al. 1992 Israim and Muhamed, 2011 Rate et al. 2011Superoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Bisum sativum Holcus lanatus Brasica juncea Root and shoot Prunus cerasifera Prunus cerasifera Pru				••
Zea mays Vigna mungo Beta vulgaris Camella sinensisRoots LeavesZhao et al 2010 Solanki et al. 2011 Data et al. 2012CatalaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Oryza sativa Camella sinensisLeavesLuna et al. 1994 Mazhoudi et al. 1997 Chen et al. 2000 Chanati et al. 2000 Chanati et al. 2001 Chanati et al. 2000 Chanati et al. 2007 Solanki et al. 2011Superoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Piruns cerasifera Zea mays Vigna mungo Atriplex halimus Cucumi sativusLeaves, stem and roots seedlings conts and shoots seedlingsUna et al. 1994 Mazhoudi et al. 2000 Chanati et al. 2000 Chanati et al. 2007 Pourakkar et al. 2007 Pourakkar et al. 2011Superoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Pickner et al. 2001 Cucumi sativusleavesPitcher et al. 1991 rootSuperoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Pickner et al. 2001 Piruns cerasifera RootleavesPitcher et al. 2001 Chongpraditinun et al. 1992 roots leavesSuperoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Pickner et al. 2001 Piruns cerasifera Elsholtzia spiendens Daucus carota Allium sativum Camella sinensis Jatropha curcas Camella sinensis Parota carcas Camella sinensis Parota carc				
Vigna mungo Beta vulgaris Leavesseedlings leavesSolank et al. 2011 Morales et al. 2012CatalaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Oryza sativa Carnellia sinensisLeaves seedlingsLuna et al. 1994 Mazhout et al. 2007 Chen et al. 2000 Ghanati et al. 2005 Funus cerasifera Zea mays Vigna mungo Atriplex halimus Icucumi sativusLeaves seedlingsLuna et al. 1994 Mazhout et al. 2007 Ghanati et al. 2007 Solanki et al. 2001Superoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Glycine max Nicotiana tabacum and Pisum sativum Hoicus lanatus Rootsleaves seedlingsPitcher et al. 1991 Chongraditnun et al. 1992 Solanki et al. 2011Superoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Glycine max Nicotiana tabacum and Pisum sativum Hoicus lanatus Brassica juncea Root subarti and sloots Paruns cerasifera Daucus carota Allium sativum Hoicus apparent Root and shoot Elsholtzia splendens Daucus carota Allium sativum Elsholtzia splendens Daucus carota Allium sativum Elsholtzia splendens Daucus carota Allium sativum Phaseolus vulgaris Datorpha curcas Zea mays Triticum aestivam Carenilia sinensis Root Carenilia sinensis Root Carenilia sinensis Root Root and shoot Root stem and leaves Root and shoot Root and shoot <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td>				
Beta vulgaris Camellia sinensisleavesMorales et al. 2012 Saha et al. 2012CatalaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum 				
Camellia sinensisLeavesSaha et al. 2012CatalaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Oryra sativa Camella sinensisLeaves seedlings rootLuna et al. 1994 Mazhouci et al. 2000 Ghanat et al. 2000 Ghanat et al. 2007 Solanki et al. 2011Superoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Glycine max Nicotiana tabacum Glycine max Nicotiana tabacum Holcus lanatus Brassica juncea Carmella sinensis Carmella sinensisLeaves Leaves Carmella sinensis Carmella sinensisLeaves Root Root Carmella sinensis Carmella sinensisLeaves Root Root Carmella sinensisLeaves Root Root Carmella sinensisLuna et al. 2012 Meng et al. 2006 Chen et al. 2007 Chen et al. 2006 Chen et				
CatalaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Oryza sativa Carnella sinensis Zea mays Vigna mungo Atriplex halmus Cucumi sativusLeaves Leaves, stem and roots seedlings root seedlingsLuna et al. 1994 Mazhoudi et al. 2000 Chen et al. 2000 Lombardi and Sebæstiani, 2005 Dourakoar et al. 2007 Solanki et al. 2001Superoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Clycina max (Clycine max Nicotiana tabacum and Pisum sativum Holicus lanatus Eisholtzia palentensis Larves, stem and leaves Larves, stem and leaves Larves, stem and leaves Leaves and roots Zea maysPitcher et al. 1991 Chongpraditum et al. 1992 Solanki et al. 2001Superoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum adivus Pisum sativum Holicus lanatus Brassica juncea Carnella sinensis Lisholtzia haichowensis Jatropha curcas Zea maysRoot Root Root and shoot Root and shoot Root, stem and leaves Root, stem and leaves Leaves and roots Cost and shootLuna et al. 2007 Root, stem and leaves Root, stem and leaves Root and shoot Leaves and roots Root and shoot Chen et al. 2007 Chang et al. 2008 Chang et al. 2008 Chen et al. 2006 Chen et	•			
Lycopersicon esculentum Oryza sativa carnellia sinensisLeaves, stem and roots seedlingsMazhoudi et al. 1997 Chen et al. 2000 Ghanati et al. 2003 Solanki et al. 2011Superoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Glycine max Nicotiana tabacum Glycine max Nicotiana tabacum Biassica juncea Carnellia sinensisIeaves RootDiamati at al. 2001 Solanki et al. 2011Superoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Glycine max Nicotiana tabacum Biassica juncea Carnellia sinensisIeaves RootPitter et al. 2001 SeedlingsSuperoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Biassica juncea Carnellia sinensisRootChongpraditum et al. 1992 Chongpraditum et al. 2004 Chongpraditum et al. 2004 Nicotiana tabacum Biassica juncea Root and shoot Root and shoot Root and shoot Root seedlingsPitter et al. 2001 Chongpraditum et al. 2004 Wang et al. 2006 Kee et al. 2007 Kee et al. 2008 Keot, stem and leaves Leaves and roots Tret et al. 2008 Carnellia sinensis Pacucus carota Root, stem and leaves Leaves Leaves Carnellia sinensis Root Carnellia sinensis Root Carnellia sinensis Root Carnellia sinensis Root Carnellia sinensis Pacota nesculentum Phaseoulus vulgaris Carnellia sinensis Root Carnellia sinensis Root Carnellia sinensis Root Root and shoot Root and shoot Root and shoot Root and shoot Root and not Carnellia sinensis Root Carnellia sinensis Root Carnellia sinensis Root and		Carrienia sirierisis	Leaves	
Lycopersicon esculentum Oryza sativa carnellia sinensisLeaves, stem and roots seedlingsMazhoudi et al. 1997 Chen et al. 2000 Ghanati et al. 2003 Solanki et al. 2011Superoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Glycine max Nicotiana tabacum Glycine max Nicotiana tabacum Biassica juncea Carnellia sinensisIeaves RootDiamati at al. 2001 Solanki et al. 2011Superoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Glycine max Nicotiana tabacum Biassica juncea Carnellia sinensisIeaves RootPitter et al. 2001 SeedlingsSuperoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Biassica juncea Carnellia sinensisRootChongpraditum et al. 1992 Chongpraditum et al. 2004 Chongpraditum et al. 2004 Nicotiana tabacum Biassica juncea Root and shoot Root and shoot Root and shoot Root seedlingsPitter et al. 2001 Chongpraditum et al. 2004 Wang et al. 2006 Kee et al. 2007 Kee et al. 2008 Keot, stem and leaves Leaves and roots Tret et al. 2008 Carnellia sinensis Pacucus carota Root, stem and leaves Leaves Leaves Carnellia sinensis Root Carnellia sinensis Root Carnellia sinensis Root Carnellia sinensis Root Carnellia sinensis Pacota nesculentum Phaseoulus vulgaris Carnellia sinensis Root Carnellia sinensis Root Carnellia sinensis Root Root and shoot Root and shoot Root and shoot Root and shoot Root and not Carnellia sinensis Root Carnellia sinensis Root Carnellia sinensis Root and	Catalase	Avena sativa	Leaves	Luna <i>et al</i> 199 4
Oryza sativa Camellia sinensis Prunus cerasifera Zea maysseedlings root seedlingsChen et al. 2000 Ghanati et al. 2001 Solanki et al. 2001Superoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Glycine max Micotiana tabacum and Pisum sativum Holcus lanatusleaves RootPitcher et al. 1991 root conspraint et al. 2011Superoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Glycine max Hicturs atabacum and Pisum sativum Holcus lanatus Brassica juncealeaves RootPitcher et al. 1991 root costSuperoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Glycine max Holcus lanatus Pisum sativum Holcus lanatus Prunus cerasifera Daucus carota Allium sativum Holcus lanatus Prunus cerasifera Daucus carota Daucus carota Prunus cerasifera Root subardi and leaves Root and shoot Root and leaves Root and leaves Root and leaves Daucus carota Prinus cerasifera Root subardi and leaves Root subardi and leaves Root seedlingsLeaves Leaves Leaves Leaves Leaves Root seedlingsLuna et al. 1992 Root and leaves Root and leavesLuna et al. 1994 Mazhoudi et al. 2005 Rang et al. 2006 Ke et al. 2007 Razov Leaves and roots Camellia sinensis Root Camellia sinensis Camellia sinensis Cam	Catalase			
Camellia sinensis Prunus cerasifera Zea mays Vigna mungo Atriplex halimus Lucumi sativusroot seedlings seedlingsGhanati et al. 2005 Lombardi and Sebastiani, 2005 Solanki et al. 2011Superoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Glycine max Nicotiana tabacum and Pisum sativum Holcus lanatusleavesPitcher et al. 1991 Chongpraditnun et al. 1992 Chongpraditnun et al. 2001Superoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Glycine max Nicotiana tabacum and Pisum sativum Holcus lanatus Brassica juncea Camellia sinensisRoot Root Root and shoot Root and shoot Root and shoot Root sand leavesPitcher et al. 1991 Chongpraditnun et al. 2001 Wang et al. 2006 Manati et al. 2001 Wang et al. 2007Ascorbate peroxidaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Phaseolus vulgaris Oryza sativa Camellia sinensisRoot Root Root Root Root and leaves LeavesLeaves Leaves Leaves SeedlingsLeaves Leaves Leaves SeedlingsAscorbate peroxidaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Phaseolus vulgaris Oryza sativa Camellia sinensisLeaves Root Root Root and shoot Root Camellia sinensis Root Camellia sinensis Camellia sinensis Camellia sinensisLeaves Root and shoot Root Camellia sinensis Root Root and shootLuma et al. 1994 Mazhoudi et al. 2012 Aczoz et al. 2012Y-glutamyloysteinyl synthetaseCamellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeaves Root and shoot Root and shoot Root and shoot Root and shoot Camellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeaves Root and shoot Camellia sinensis Root and shoot Root and shoot Leaves <td></td> <td></td> <td>-</td> <td></td>			-	
Pruhus cerasifera Zea mays Vigna mungo Atriplex halimus Cucumi sativusseedlings roots and shoots seedlingsLombardi and Sebastiani, 2005 Pourakbar et al. 2007Superoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Glycine max Micotiana tabacum and Pisum sativumleavesPitcher et al. 1991 rootSuperoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Glycine max Micotiana tabacum and Pisum sativumleavesPitcher et al. 1991 rootChongpraditnun et al. Holcus lanatus Elsholtzi a splendens Daucus carotaRootsBitcher et al. 2001 Wang et al. 2004 Ghanati et al. 2005Ascorbate peroxidaseAvena sativa Lycopersion esculentum Phaseolus vulgaris Oryza sativaLeavesLeaves Root and shoot Root and shootAscorbate peroxidaseAvena sativa Lycopersion esculentum Phaseolus vulgaris Oryza sativa Camellia sinensisLeaves RootLuna et al. 2007 Meng et al. 2007Ascorbate peroxidaseAvena sativa Lycopersion esculentum Phaseolus vulgaris Oryza sativa Camellia sinensisLeaves RootLuna et al. 1994 Mazhoudi et al. 2012 Azooz et al. 2012Y-glutamyloysteinyl synthetaseCamellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeaves LeavesLuna et al. 2012 Meng et al. 2012 HasaawiY-glutamyloysteinyl synthetaseCamellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeaves LeavesYadav and Mohanpuria, 2009 Shan et al. 2012Y-glutamyloysteinyl synthetaseSilene cucubalusLeaves Root Root and shootYadav and Mohanpuria, 2009 Shan et al. 2012Y-glutamyloysteinyl synthetaseSilene cucubalusLe	· · ·		•	
Zea mays Vigna mungo Atrijek Halimus Cucumi sativusroots and shoots seedlingsPourakbar et al. 2007 Solanki et al. 2011Superoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Glycine max Nicotiana tabacum and Pisum sativum Holcus lanatus Brassica juncea Camella sinensis Jatropha curcasleaves RootPicter et al. 1991 Chongpraditum et al. 1992 Sen Gupta et al. 2004 Wang et al. 2005 Chongpraditum et al. 2005 Chongpraditum et al. 2005 Chongpraditum et al. 2006 Chongpraditum et al. 2007 Wang et al. 2006 Chanati et al. 2007 Martley-Whitaker et al. 2001 Wang et al. 2006 Camella sinensis Prunus cerasifera Allium sativum Elsholtzia haichowensis Jatropha curcas Zea mays Triticum aestivum cv. HassawiRoot Root and leaves Leaves and roots Leaves and roots Leaves seedlingsPourakbar et al. 2007 Chongpraditum et al. 1992 Wang et al. 2006 Ke et al. 2007 Mang et al. 2006 Ke et al. 2007 Mang et al. 2008 Zhang et al. 2008 Canella sinensis Darcurs Zea mays Triticum aestivum cv. HassawiAscorbate peroxidaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Phaseolus vulgaris Oryza sativa Camellia sinensis Camellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeaves Leaves Leaves Root Leaves Root Leaves Root LeavesLuna et al. 1994 Mazhoudi et al. 1997 Weck and Clipters, 1996 Chen et al. 2000 Ghanati et al. 2005V-glutamyloysteinyl synthetaseCamellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeaves Leaves LeavesYadav and Mohanpuria, 2009 Shan et al. 2012V-glutathyloysteinyl synthetaseSilene cucubalusroot Toot Comellia sinensisLeaves LeavesYadav and Mohanpuria, 2009 Shan				
Vigna mungo Atriplex halimus Cucumi sativusseedlings leavesSolanki et al. 2011 Brahim and Muhamed, 2011 LeavesSuperoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Glycine max Nicotiana tabacum and Pisum sativum Holcus lanatus Brasica juncea Camellia sinensis Allium sativum Holcus carota Allium sativum Holcus carota Allium sativum Holcus carota Allium sativum Hildus splendens Daucus carota Allium sativum HasaawiRoot Root Root Root and shoot Root and shoot Root seedlings Root and shoot Root and leaves Leaves Leaves Daucus carota Allium sativum HasaawiSolanki et al. 2011 Pitcher et al. 1991 Code Root and shoot Root and shoot Root and shoot Root seedlingsSolanki et al. 2010 Pitcher et al. 2001 Wang et al. 2006 Root and shoot Root and shoot Root seedlingsAscorbate peroxidaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Phaseolus vulgaris Onyza sativa Camellia sinensis Morus rubra Onyza sativa Camellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeaves Leaves Leaves LeavesLuna et al. 1994 Mazhoudi et al. 1997 Weck Mazhoudi et al. 2005 Chen et al. 2006 Tewari et al. 2006 Chen et al. 2006 Ch				
Arriplex halimus Cucumi sativusleaves RootsBrahim and Muhamed, 2011 Iseri et al. 2011Superoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Glycine max Nicotiana tabacum and Pisum sativum Holcus lanatus Brassica juncea Camellia sinensis Jatropha curcasleaves RootPicker et al. 1991 Chongpradithun et al. 1992 Sen Gupta et al. 2004 Wang et al. 2004 Wang et al. 2005 Lombardi and Sebastiani, 2005 Peng et al. 2007 Changet al. 2007 Peng et al. 2007 Zhang et al. 2007 Zhang et al. 2008 Carelli asinensis Jatropha curcas Zea mays Triticum aestivum cv. HasaawiAscorbate peroxidaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Phaseolus vulgaris Oryza sativa Camellia sinensis Phaseolus vulgaris Oryza sativa Camellia sinensis Morus rubra Oryza sativa Camellia sinensis Morus rubraLeaves Leaves Leaves Leaves Leaves Leaves Leaves LeavesLuna et al. 1994 Mazhoudi et al. 2006 Weck and Cligiters, 1996 Chen et al. 2006 Weck and Cligiters, 1996 Chen et al. 2005 Hasabathi, 2012Y-glutamylcysteinyl synthetaseCamellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeaves Root and shoot Root and shoot <b< td=""><td></td><td></td><td></td><td></td></b<>				
Cucumi sativusRootsIseri et al. 2011Superoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Glycine max Micotiana tabacum and Pisum sativum Holcus lanatus Brassica juncealeaves rootPitcher et al. 1991 Chongpraditnun et al. 1992 Sen Gupta et al. 2003 Hartley-Whitaker et al. 2001 Wang et al. 2004 Ghanati et al. 2005 Lombardi and Sebastiani, 2005 Peng et al. 2006 Ke et al. 2007 Meng et al. 2006 Ke et al. 2007 Meng et al. 2007 Camellia sinensis Daucus carota Alium sativum Elsholtzia haichowensis Jatropha curcas Zea mays Triticum aestivum cv. HasaawiRoots and leaves Root and shoot Root sand leaves Root sand leaves Root sand leaves Root sand leaves Root sand leaves Cao et al. 2008 Cao et al. 2008 Tie et al. 2012 Azooz et al. 2012 Azooz et al. 2012Ascorbate peroxidaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Phaseolus vulgaris Oryza sativa Camellia sinensis Morus rubra Carmellia sinensis Carmellia sinensis Carmellia sinensis Carmellia sinensis Morus rubra Carmellia sinensis Carmellia sinensisLeaves Leaves LeavesLuna et al. 1994 Mazhoudi et al. 2006 Chen et al. 2006 Chen et al. 2006 Chen et al. 2006 Chen et al. 2006V-glutamyloysteinyl synthetaseCarmellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeaves Leaves Root and shoot Root and shoot Root and shoot LeavesLuna et al. 2012 Mazhoudi et al. 2006<			-	
Superoxide dismutaseNicotiana tabacum Giycine max Nicotiana tabacum and Pisum sativum Holcus lanatusleaves rootPitcher et al. 1991 Chongpraditnun et al. 1992 Sen Gupta et al. 2001 Wang et al. 2004 Ghanati et al. 2005 Den us cerasifera Elsholtzia splendens Daucus carota Allium sativum Elsholtzia haichowensis Jatropha curcas Zea mays Triticum aestivum cv. HasaawiRoot Root Root, stem and leaves Root, stem and leaves Root, stem and leaves Leaves and rootsPitcher et al. 1991 Chongpraditnun et al. 1992 Bitcher et al. 2001 Wang et al. 2006 Ke et al. 2007 Meng et al. 2006 Ke et al. 2007 Zhang et al. 2008 Tie et al. 2012 Azooz et al. 2012Ascorbate peroxidaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Phaseolus vulgaris Oryza sativa Camellia sinensis Morus rubra Oryza sativa Camellia sinensisLeaves Root Root Root and shoot Root and shootLuna et al. 1994 Mazhoudi et al. 1997 Weckx and Clipters, 1996 Chen et al. 2005 Tewari et al. 2005Y-glutamyloysteinyl synthetaseCamellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeaves Root and shoot Root and shoot Root and shoot Root and shootLeaves Root and shoot Root and shoot Roo	· .			
Opporting a limit and Glycine maxrootChongpraditnun et al. 1992Nicotiana tabacum and Pisum sativumrootleavesSen Gupta et al. 1993 Hartley-Whitaker et al. 2001Holcus lanatus Brassica junceaRootWang et al. 2004 Ghanati et al. 2005Camellia sinensisPrunus cerasifera Elsholtzia splendens Daucus carota Allium sativum Elsholtzia haichowensis Jatropha curcas Zea mays Triticum aestivum cv. HasaewiRootChongpraditnun et al. 1992 Sen Gupta et al. 2001 Hartley-Whitaker et al. 2005 Lombardi and Sebastiani, 2005Ascorbate peroxidaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Phaseolus vulgaris Oryza sativa Camellia sinensisLeaves LeavesLuna et al. 1992 Meng et al. 2007 Meng et al. 2008 Meng et al. 2008 Tie et al. 2012 Meng et al. 2012 Azooz et al. 2012Ascorbate peroxidaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Phaseolus vulgaris Oryza sativa Camellia sinensis Camellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeaves Root and shoot Root and shoot Root and shoot Hajboland and Bastani, 2012 Saha et al. 2012Y-glutamyloysteinyl synthetaseCamellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeaves LeavesYadav and Mohanpuria, 2009 Shan et al. 2012Y-glutamyloysteinyl synthetase </td <td>•</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td>	•			
Glycine max Nicotiana tabacum and Pisum sativum Holcus lanatus Brassica juncearoot leavesChongpraditnun et al. 1992 Sen Gupta et al. 1993 Hartley-Whitaker et al. 2001 Wang et al. 2004 Ghanati et al. 2005Hartley-Whitaker et al. 2004 Brassica junceaRootWang et al. 2004 Ghanati et al. 2005Prunus cerasifera Elsholtzia splendens Daucus carotaRoot and shoot Root sand leavesPeng et al. 2007 Meng et al. 2007Prunus cerasifera Allium sativum Elsholtzia haichowensis Jatropha curcas Zea mays Triticum aestivum cv. HasaewiRoot sond leaves Root, stem and leaves Leaves and rootsMeng et al. 2007 Zhang et al. 2008 Ke et al. 2007Ascorbate peroxidaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Phaseolus vulgaris Oryza sativa Camellia sinensis Morus rubra Camellia sinensis Camellia sinensis Came	Superoxide dismutase	Nicotiana tabacum	leaves	Pitcher <i>et al.</i> 1991
Nicotiana tabacum and Pisum sativum Holcus lanatusleavesSen Gupta et al. 1993 Hartley-Whitaker et al. 2001 Wang et al. 2004Holcus lanatusRootWang et al. 2004 Ghanati et al. 2005Brassica junceaRootsGhanati et al. 2005 Lombardi and Sebastiani, 2005Prunus cerasiferaRoot and shootPeng et al. 2006 Ke et al. 2007Prunus cerasiferaRoot and shootPeng et al. 2006Daucus carotaRoot, stem and leavesMeng et al. 2008Allium sativumLeaves and rootsZhang et al. 2008Eisholtzia haichowensisRoot, stem and leavesTie et al. 2012Jatropha curcasRoot, stem and leavesTie et al. 2012Zea maysLeavesAzooz et al. 2012Triticum aestivum cv.seedlingsHasaawiLeavesLuna et al. 1994Ascorbate peroxidaseAvena sativaLeavesLycopersicon esculentum Phaseolus vulgarisRootGhanati et al. 2005Morus rubraLeavesRoot and shootHartey-Meng et al. 2000Oryza sativa Carmellia sinensisRootGhanati et al. 2005Morus rubraLeavesTevensTevens et al. 2006Oryza sativa Carmellia sinensisRoot and shootThounaojam et al. 2012Y-glutamylcysteinyl synthetaseCarmellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeavesYadav and Mohanpuria, 2009Shan et al. 2012Shan et al. 2012Shan et al. 2012Glutathione reductaseSilene cucubalusrootDe Vos et al. 1992			root	Chongpraditnun <i>et al.</i> 1992
Pisum sativumHartley-Whitaker et al. 2001Holcus lanatusRootWang et al. 2004Brassica junceaRootsGhanati et al. 2005Camellia sinensisRootLombardi and Sebastiani, 2005Prunus cerasiferaRoot and shootPeng et al. 2006Elsholtzia splendensRoots and leavesMeng et al. 2007Daucus carotaRoots and leavesMeng et al. 2007Allium sativumLeaves and rootsZhang et al. 2008Elsholtzia haichowensisRoot, stem and leavesGao et al. 2008Jatropha curcasRoot, stem and leavesTie et al. 2012Zea maysLeavesCareellingsJatropha curcasRoot, stem and leavesTie et al. 2012Zea maysLeavesLeavesTriticum aestivum cv.seedlingsHasaawiLeavesLuna et al. 1994Ascorbate peroxidaseAvena sativaLeavesLycopersicon esculentumPhaseolus vulgarisNota notsPhaseolus vulgarisRootGhanati et al. 2005Oryza sativaRootGhanati et al. 2006Oryza sativaRoot and shootThounaojam et al. 2012Y-glutamylcysteinylCarnellia sinensisRoot and shootHajboland and Bastani, 2012Y-glutamylcysteinylCarnellia sinensisLeavesYadav and Mohanpuria, 2009Shan et al. 2012Silene cucubalusrootDe Vos et al. 1992Glutathione reductaseSilene cucubalusrootDe Vos et al. 1992	-		leaves	Sen Gupta et al. 1993
Holcus lanatus Brassica junceaRootWang et al. 2004 Ghanati et al. 2005 Lombardi and Sebastiani, 2005Camellia sinensis Prunus cerasifera Elsholtzia splendens Daucus carotaRoot and shootPeng et al. 2006 Root, stem and leavesRoots and leaves Allium sativum Elsholtzia haichowensis Jatropha curcasRoot, stem and leaves Root, stem and leavesMeng et al. 2007 Ke et al. 2007Ascorbate peroxidaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Phaseolus vulgarisLeaves LeavesLeaves LeavesLuna et al. 1994 Weckx and Clijsters, 1996 Chen et al. 2000Ascorbate peroxidaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Phaseolus vulgaris Oryza sativa Camellia sinensis RootLeaves RootLuna et al. 1994 Weckx and Clijsters, 1996 Chen et al. 2000 Chen et al. 2000Y-glutamylcysteinyl synthetaseCamellia sinensis Triticum aestivumRoot and shoot LeavesTewari et al. 2012 Weckx and Mohanpuria, 2009 Shan et al. 2012Y-glutamylcysteinyl synthetaseSilene cucubalusLeaves Trotum aestivumLeaves LeavesYadav and Mohanpuria, 2009 Shan et al. 2012Glutathione reductaseSilene cucubalusroot TootDe Vos et al. 1992 Aliest al. 2012				Hartley-Whitaker <i>et al.</i> 2001
Brassica juncea Camellia sinensisRootsGhanati et al. 2005 Lombardi and Sebastiani, 2005Prunus cerasifera Elsholtzia splendens Daucus carotaRoot and shootPeng et al. 2006Roots and leaves Daucus carotaRoots and leavesMeng et al. 2007Allium sativum Elsholtzia haichowensis Jatropha curcasLeaves and rootsZhang et al. 2008Jatropha curcas Zea maysRoot, stem and leaves LeavesRoot and leavesMeng et al. 2008Ascorbate peroxidaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Phaseolus vulgarisLeaves LeavesLuna et al. 1994Ascorbate peroxidaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Phaseolus vulgarisLeaves Root and shootLuna et al. 1997V-glutamylcysteinyl synthetaseCamellia sinensis Triticum aestivumRoot and shoot LeavesThounaojam et al. 2012Y-glutamylcysteinyl synthetaseCamellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeaves LeavesYadav and Mohanpuria, 2009Glutathione reductaseSilene cucubalusroot TootDe Vos et al. 1992 Alies al. 2012			Root	
Camellia sinensis Prunus cerasifera Elsholtzia splendens Daucus carota Allium sativum Elsholtzia haichowensis Jatropha curcas Zea mays Triticum aestivum cv. HasaawiRoot Root, stem and leaves Root, stem and leaves Leaves and rootsLombardi and Sebastiani, 2005 Peng et al. 2006 Ke et al. 2007 Zhang et al. 2008 The et al. 2008 The et al. 2012Ascorbate peroxidaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Phaseolus vulgaris Oryza sativa Camellia sinensis Morus rubra Oryza sativa Camellia sinensis Morus rubra Oryza sativa Camellia sinensisLeaves Leaves rootLuna et al. 1994 Mazhoudi et al. 1997 Weckx and Clijsters, 1996 Chen et al. 2000 Ghanati et al. 2000 Ghanati et al. 2006 Thounaojam et al. 2012Y-glutamylcysteinyl synthetaseCamellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeaves Leaves rootYadav and Mohanpuria, 2009 Shan et al. 2012Silene cucubalusroot Triticum aestivumLeaves LeavesDe Vos et al. 1992 De Vos et al. 1992			Roots	Ghanati et al. 2005
Prunus cerasifera Elsholtzia splendens Daucus carotaRoot and shoot Root, stem and leaves Roots and leavesPeng et al. 2006 Ke et al. 2007Allium sativum Elsholtzia haichowensis Jatropha curcasLeaves and roots Root, stem and leaves Leaves and rootsCan et al. 2008 Can et al. 2008Ascorbate peroxidaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Phaseolus vulgaris Oryza sativa Camellia sinensis Camellia sinensis Norus rubraLeaves Leaves LeavesLuna et al. 1994 Mazhoudi et al. 1997 Weckx and Clijsters, 1996 Chen et al. 2005V-glutamylcysteinyl synthetaseCamellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeaves Leaves Leaves LeavesLeaves Leaves Leaves Leaves Leaves Leaves Leaves Leaves LeavesLuna et al. 1994 Mazhoudi et al. 1997 Weckx and Clijsters, 1996 Chen et al. 2005 Tewari et al. 2005 Thounaojam et al. 2012V-glutamylcysteinyl synthetaseCamellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeaves Leaves LeavesYadav and Mohanpuria, 2009 Shan et al. 2012Glutathione reductaseSilene cucubalusroot TootDe Vos et al. 1992 Ali et al. 2006				Lombardi and Sebastiani, 2005
Elsholtzia splendens Daucus carotaRoot, stem and leaves Roots and leavesKe et al. 2007 Meng et al. 2008Allium sativum Elsholtzia haichowensis Jatropha curcas Triticum aestivum cv. HasaawiLeaves and roots Root, stem and leaves LeavesKe et al. 2008 Gao et al. 2012Ascorbate peroxidaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Phaseolus vulgaris Oryza sativa Camellia sinensis Oryza sativa Camellia sinensis Camellia sinensisLeaves Leaves LeavesLuna et al. 1994 Mazhoudi et al. 1997 Weckx and Clijsters, 1996 Chen et al. 2000 Chanati et al. 2000 Chanati et al. 2005 Tewari et al. 2000 Chanati et al. 2005 Tewari et al. 2012Y-glutamylcysteinyl synthetaseCamellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeaves Leaves LeavesYadav and Mohanpuria, 2009 Shan et al. 2012Silene cucubalusroot TrootDe Vos et al. 1992 Alia t al. 2012				Peng <i>et al.</i> 2006
Daucus carota Allium sativum Elsholtzia haichowensis Jatropha curcasRoots and leaves Leaves and rootsMeng et al. 2007 Zhang et al. 2008 Gao et al. 2008Ascorbate peroxidaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Phaseolus vulgaris Oryza sativa Camellia sinensisLeaves Leaves, stem and leaves Leaves, stem and roots Leaves, stem and rootsLuna et al. 1994 Mazhoudi et al. 1997 Weckx and Clijsters, 1996 Chen et al. 2000Y-glutamylcysteinyl synthetaseCamellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeaves Leaves Leaves Not Leaves Leaves Leaves, stem and roots Leaves and roots CostLuna et al. 1994 Mazhoudi et al. 1997 Weckx and Clijsters, 1996 Chen et al. 2000 Ghanati et al. 2000 Ghanati et al. 2005 Tewari et al. 2006 Thounaojam et al. 2012Y-glutamylcysteinyl synthetaseCamellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeaves Leaves Root and shoot LeavesYadav and Mohanpuria, 2009 Shan et al. 2012Glutathione reductaseSilene cucubalusroot TootDe Vos et al. 1992 Aligt et al. 2012				Ke <i>et al.</i> 2007
Allium sativum Elsholtzia haichowensis Jatropha curcas Zea mays Triticum aestivum cv. HasaawiLeaves and roots Root Leaves seedlingsZhang et al. 2008 Gao et al. 2012 Azooz et al. 2012Ascorbate peroxidaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Phaseolus vulgaris Oryza sativa Camellia sinensis Oryza sativa Camellia sinensis Camellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeaves Tewari et al. 2000 Hajiboland and Bastani, 2012Y-glutamylcysteinyl synthetaseCamellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeaves Leaves LeavesYadav and Mohanpuria, 2009 Shan et al. 2012Glutathione reductaseSilene cucubalus Silene cucubalusroot rootDe Vos et al. 1992 Ali et al. 2006				Meng <i>et al.</i> 2007
Elsholtzia haichowensis Jatropha curcas Zea mays Triticum aestivum cv. HasaawiRoot Root, stem and leaves Leaves seedlingsGao et al. 2008 Tie et al. 2012 Azooz et al. 2012Ascorbate peroxidaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Phaseolus vulgaris Oryza sativa Camellia sinensis Camellia sinensis Camellia sinensisLeaves Leaves notLuna et al. 1994 Mazhoudi et al. 1997 Weckx and Clijsters, 1996 Chen et al. 2000 Ghanati et al. 2000 Ghanati et al. 2005 Tewari et al. 2005 Tewari et al. 2006 Thounaojam et al. 2012Y-glutamylcysteinyl synthetaseCamellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeaves Leaves RootLeaves Leaves RootTewari et al. 2005 Tewari et al. 2012 Hajiboland and Bastani, 2012 Saha et al. 2012Y-glutathione reductaseSilene cucubalusrootDe Vos et al. 1992 Alici et al. 2006				-
Jatropha curcas Zea mays Triticum aestivum cv. HasaawiRoot, stem and leaves Leaves seedlingsTie <i>et al.</i> 2012 Azooz <i>et al.</i> 2012Ascorbate peroxidaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Phaseolus vulgaris Oryza sativa Camellia sinensis Morus rubra Oryza sativa Camellia sinensis Camellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeaves Leaves Root Root and shoot LeavesLuna <i>et al.</i> 1994 Mazhoudi <i>et al.</i> 1997 Weckx and Clijsters, 1996 Chen <i>et al.</i> 2000 Ghanati <i>et al.</i> 2005 Thounaojam <i>et al.</i> 2012Y-glutamylcysteinyl synthetaseCamellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeaves LeavesYadav and Mohanpuria, 2009 Shan <i>et al.</i> 2012Glutathione reductaseSilene cucubalusroot TootDe Vos <i>et al.</i> 1992 Ali et al. 2006				-
Zea mays Triticum aestivum cv. HasaawiLeaves seedlingsAzooz et al. 2012Ascorbate peroxidaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Phaseolus vulgaris Oryza sativa Camellia sinensis Morus rubra Oryza sativa Camellia sinensis Camellia sinensis Came			Root, stem and leaves	Tie <i>et al.</i> 2012
Triticum aestivum cv. HasaawiseedlingsAscorbate peroxidaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Phaseolus vulgaris Oryza sativa Camellia sinensis Morus rubra Oryza sativa Camellia sinensis Camellia s			-	Azooz <i>et al.</i> 2012
HasaawiAscorbate peroxidaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Phaseolus vulgaris Oryza sativa Camellia sinensis Norus rubra Oryza sativa Camellia sinensis Camellia s	•		seedlings	
Ascorbate peroxidaseAvena sativa Lycopersicon esculentum Phaseolus vulgaris Oryza sativa Camellia sinensis Morus rubra Oryza sativaLeaves Leaves rootLuna et al. 1994 Mazhoudi et al. 1997 Weckx and Clijsters, 1996 Chen et al. 2000 Ghanati et al. 2000 Ghanati et al. 2005 Tewari et al. 2006 Thounaojam et al. 2012Y-glutamylcysteinyl synthetaseCamellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeaves Root LeavesLeaves Root and shoot LeavesLuna et al. 1994 Mazhoudi et al. 1997 Weckx and Clijsters, 1996 Chen et al. 2000 Ghanati et al. 2000 Tewari et al. 2005 Tewari et al. 2006 Thounaojam et al. 2012Y-glutamylcysteinyl synthetaseCamellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeaves LeavesYadav and Mohanpuria, 2009 Shan et al. 2012Glutathione reductaseSilene cucubalusroot Silene cucubalusDe Vos et al. 1992 Ali et al. 2006				
Ascorbate peroxidaseAvena sativaLeavesLycopersicon esculentum Phaseolus vulgarisLeaves, stem and rootsMazhoudi et al. 1997Phaseolus vulgaris Oryza sativaLeaves and rootsWeckx and Clijsters, 1996Oryza sativa Camellia sinensisRootGhanati et al. 2000Oryza sativa Oryza sativaRootGhanati et al. 2005Tewari et al. 2006Thounaojam et al. 2012Mazhoudi et al. 2012Nazhoudi et al. 2005Veckx and Clijsters, 1996Chen et al. 2005Camellia sinensis Camellia sinensisRoot and shootY-glutamylcysteinyl synthetaseCamellia sinensis Triticum aestivumGlutathione reductaseSilene cucubalusrootClutathione reductaseSilene cucubalusrootDe Vos et al. 1992Ali et al. 2005	an S			
Lycopersicon esculentum Phaseolus vulgaris Oryza sativa Camellia sinensis Norus rubraLeaves, stem and roots Leaves and rootsMazhoudi et al. 1997 Weckx and Clijsters, 1996 Chen et al. 2000 Ghanati et al. 2000 Ghanati et al. 2005 Tewari et al. 2006Y-glutamylcysteinyl synthetaseCamellia sinensis Triticum aestivumRoot Root LeavesMazhoudi et al. 1997 Weckx and Clijsters, 1996 Chen et al. 2000 Ghanati et al. 2000 Tewari et al. 2005 Tewari et al. 2006 Thounaojam et al. 2012Y-glutamylcysteinyl synthetaseCamellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeaves LeavesYadav and Mohanpuria, 2009 Shan et al. 2012Glutathione reductaseSilene cucubalusroot TootDe Vos et al. 1992 Ali et al. 2006	Ascorbate peroxidase	Avena sativa		
Phaseolus vulgaris Oryza sativa Camellia sinensisLeaves and roots rootWeckx and Clijsters, 1996 Chen et al. 2000 Ghanati et al. 2000 Ghanati et al. 2005 Tewari et al. 2006 Thounaojam et al. 2012Y-glutamylcysteinyl synthetaseCamellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeaves Root and shoot LeavesThounaojam et al. 2012 Thounaojam et al. 2012Y-glutamylcysteinyl synthetaseCamellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeaves LeavesYadav and Mohanpuria, 2009 Shan et al. 2012Glutathione reductaseSilene cucubalusroot PooleDe Vos et al. 1992 Ali et al. 2006	Abelibate peroxiduoe			
Oryza sativarootChen et al. 2000Camellia sinensisRootGhanati et al. 2005Morus rubraLeavesTewari et al. 2006Oryza sativaRoot and shootThounaojam et al. 2012Oryza sativaRoot and shootHajiboland and Bastani, 2012Camellia sinensisLeavesSaha et al. 2012Y-glutamylcysteinylCamellia sinensisLeavesSynthetaseSilene cucubalusrootDe Vos et al. 1992Glutathione reductaseSilene cucubalusrootDe Vos et al. 1992			Leaves and roots	
Camellia sinensisRootGhanati et al. 2005Morus rubraLeavesTewari et al. 2006Oryza sativaRoot and shootThounaojam et al. 2012Oryza sativaRoot and shootHajiboland and Bastani, 2012Camellia sinensisLeavesSaha et al. 2012Y-glutamylcysteinylCamellia sinensisLeavesY-glutamylcysteinylCamellia sinensisLeavesGlutathione reductaseSilene cucubalusrootDe Vos et al. 1992Ali et al. 2006De Vos et al. 1992			root	
Morus rubra Oryza sativa Camellia sinensisLeavesTewari et al. 2006Y-glutamylcysteinyl synthetaseCamellia sinensis Triticum aestivumRoot and shoot LeavesHajiboland and Bastani, 2012 Saha et al. 2012Glutathione reductaseSilene cucubalusroot De Vos et al. 1992 De Vis et al. 2006			Root	
Oryza sativa Camellia sinensis synthetaseRoot and shoot Root and shoot LeavesThounaojam et al. 2012 Hajiboland and Bastani, 2012 Saha et al. 2012Y-glutamylcysteinyl synthetaseCamellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeavesYadav and Mohanpuria, 2009 Shan et al. 2012Glutathione reductaseSilene cucubalusroot De Vos et al. 1992 De the state of the				
Camellia sinensis Camellia sinensisRoot and shoot LeavesHajiboland and Bastani, 2012γ-glutamylcysteinyl synthetaseCamellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeavesSaha et al. 2012Glutathione reductaseSilene cucubalusrootDe Vos et al. 1992OutputCamellia sinensis Triticum aestivumCamellia sinensis LeavesDe Vos et al. 1992			Root and shoot	•
Camellia sinensisLeavesSaha et al. 2012γ-glutamylcysteinyl synthetaseCamellia sinensis Triticum aestivumLeavesYadav and Mohanpuria, 2009 Shan et al. 2012Glutathione reductaseSilene cucubalusrootDe Vos et al. 1992 Ali et al. 2006			Root and shoot	
γ-glutamylcysteinyl synthetaseCamellia sinensis riticum aestivumLeavesYadav and Mohanpuria, 2009 Shan <i>et al.</i> 2012Glutathione reductaseSilene cucubalusrootDe Vos <i>et al.</i> 1992			Leaves	Saha <i>et al.</i> 2012
y-glutality/cystemyCarnelia SinchissynthetaseTriticum aestivumLeavesShan et al. 2012Glutathione reductaseSilene cucubalusrootDe Vos et al. 1992				
synthetase Triticum aestivum Leaves Shan et al. 2012 Glutathione reductase Silene cucubalus root De Vos et al. 1992	v-alutamvlcvsteinvl		Leaves	
Glutathione reductase Silene cucubalus root De Vos et al. 1992		Triticum aestivum	Leaves	Snan <i>et al.</i> 2012
Glutathione reductase Silerie Cucubaids 1000	- ,			D_{2} V_{22} $ct = 1, 1002$
	Glutathione reductase	Silene cucubalus		
			Roots	All et al, 2000

Table 1. Enzymes/Metabolites whose levels have been studied after copper exposure

Copper toxicity in plants- Saha and Mandal

	Morus rubra	Leaves	Tewari <i>et al.</i> 2006
	Žea mays	Roots and leaves	Pourakbar <i>et al.</i> 2007
	Oryza sativa	Root and shoot	Thounaojam <i>et al.</i> 2012
	Triticum aestivum	Leaves	Shan <i>et al.</i> 2012
	Zea mays	Roots	Wang <i>et al.</i> 2011
	Zea mays	Leaves	Tie <i>et al.</i> 2012
Dehydroascorbate reductase	Cucumis sativus Panax ginseng Triticum aestivum	Roots and leaves roots Leaves	Arora <i>et al.</i> 2002 Ali <i>et al.</i> 2006 Shan <i>et al.</i> 2012
Phenylalanine ammonia lyase	Phyllanthus tenellus Camellia sinensis Camellia sinensis Matricaria recutita Glycine max Jatropha curcas	Leaves leaves leaves Root and leaves roots Root, stem and leaves	Santiago <i>et al.</i> 2000 Basak <i>et al.</i> 2001 Chakraborty <i>et al.</i> 2002 Kovacik and Backor, 2007 Chmielowska <i>et al.</i> 2008 Gao <i>et al.</i> 2008
Polyphenol oxidase	Camellia sinensis	Leaves	Basak <i>et al.</i> 2001
	Jatropha curcas	Root, stem and leaves	Gao <i>et al.</i> 2008

ROS and thereby aid in mitigating oxidative stress (Tsuji *et al.*, 2002).

Accumulation of amino acids like proline has been observed in response to several biotic and abiotic stresses in plants. Content of free proline has been found to be related to Cu^{2+} tolerance in plants (Backor *et al.*, 2003; Chen *et al.*, 2004). Excess Cu^{2+} has been found to result in inadequate proline (Thomas *et al.*, 1998) and lead to the malfunctioning of copper exclusion machinery (Chen *et al.*, 2004). Copper complexes with amino acids such as proline, histidine or nicotinamine play important role in xylem sap transport (Liao *et al.*, 2000).

Antioxidant response

Plants possess well developed defence system against ROS which restricts its formation and maneuver its removal. Inside the plant cell, superoxide dismutases (SOD) provide the first line of defence against ROS. The enzyme is compartments in different cell located chloroplast, mitochondria, including peroxisomes, microsomes, glyoxisomes, apoplast and cytosol (Alscher et al., 2002) and catalyzes the disproportionation of O₂ to H₂O₂ and molecular oxygen (Scandallos, 1993). SOD enzymes are classified based on the metal cofactors: the Cu- Zn SOD, the Mn-SOD and Fe-SOD (Bowler et al, 1994). Although each type of SOD predominates in specific cell compartments, their occurrences are not restricted, and all types can be detected in most of the cellular locations (Arora et al., 2002). An increased level of SOD has been correlated to enhanced oxidative stress protection in plants (Sen Gupta et al., 1993). Increase in SOD activity has been reported against copper induced stress in tolerant plants such as Prunus cerasifera (Lombardi and Sebastiani, 2005); Elsholtzia haichowensis (Zhang et al., 2008); Elsholtzia splendens (Peng et al., 2006); Jatropha curcas (Gao et al., 2008); Holcus lanatus (Hartley-Whitaker et al., 2001); Daucus carota (Ke et al., 2007); Ceratophyllum demersum (Rama Devi and Prasad, 1998); Brassica juncea (Wang et al., 2004); Hydrilla verticillata (Srivastava et al., 2006); Zea mays (Tie et al., 2012), Triticum aestivum cv. Hasaawi (Azooz et al., 2012), Allium sativum (Meng et al., 2007) etc. However, Weckx and Clijsters (1996) observed that SOD was not involved in the defence mechanism against copper induced oxidative stress in primary leaves of Phaseolus vulgaris. Contradictory results have also been recorded regarding the response of catalase (CAT) against copper stress. Both CAT and peroxidase (POD) are involved in the removal of H₂O₂that accumulates due to dismutation of O₂ by SOD. Catalase activity did not increase In Cu^{2+} stressed roots of rice seedlings (Chen et al., 2000) or in black gram (Vigna mungo) seedlings (Solanki et al., 2011). On the other hand, CAT activity was reported to increase in

A. halimus leaves (Brahim and Muhamed, 2011) Prunus cerasifera (Lombardi and Sebastiani, 2005), C. sativus roots (Iseri et al., 2011) and in malze roots and shoots (Pourakbar et al., 2007) in response to excess Cu²⁺ concentrations. The mobilization of POD in response to Cu2+ induced oxidative stress in plants is well accepted (Fang and Kao, 2000; Diaz et al., 2001; Cuypers et al., 2002; Meng et al., 2007; Solanki et al., 2011). Apart from POD and CAT, the enzymes and metabolites of the ascorbate-glutathione cycle are also involved in the removal of H₂O₂. The majority of these enzymes [ascorbate peroxidase (APX), glutathione reductase (GR), and dehydroascorbate reductase (DHAR)] have cytosol, been found in chloroplasts, mitochondria, and peroxisomes (Dat et al., 2000). Glutathione and ascorbate accumulate in these cellular compartments and their redox state is maintained through glutathione monodehydroascorbate reductase (GR), reductase (MDAR) and dehydroascorbate reductase (DHAR). All these enzymes along with ascorbate and glutathione have a pivotal role in defence against ROS induced oxidative damage (Arora et al., 2002; Yruela, 2005; Sharma and Dietz, 2008; Shan et al., 2012). De Vos et al., (1992) observed that glutathione depletion is the major cause of Cu2+ induced oxidative damage in Cu2+ sensitive Silene cucubalus plants. It has been shown that tolerance to a copper-enriched environment, and the accompanying oxidative stress in Enteromorpha compressa occurs through the accumulation of copper, activation synthesis of peroxidase, ascorbate of ascorbate (accumulated as dehydroascorbate) and consumption of glutathione and watersoluble phenolic compounds (Ratkevicius et al., 2003).

Stress in tea

A literature survey revealed that several studies have been conducted on different types of abiotic stresses in tea. Plants of different cultivars of tea have been grouped into the tolerance classes: susceptible and resistant, in response to drought stress (Chakraborty *et al.*, 2002; Damayanti *et al.*, 2010), cold stress (Upadhyay, 2012) and heavy metal stress (Yadav and Mohanpuria,

2009). Several parameters have been identified such as rates of photosynthesis and transpiration, relative water content, stomatal conductance and leaf total soluble sugar content (Damayanti et al., 2010), root and shoot extension (Burgess and Carr, 1997), levels of proline and antioxidative enzymes (Chakraborty et al,. 2002; Upadhyay and Panda, 2004; Upadhyay et al., 2008), morphological characters (Waheed et al., 2012) etc. in order to screen tea cultivars for drought tolerance. Additionally, studies on alterations in bioconstituents that determined quality of tea in the tea dones under soil moisture revealed a decrease in PAL activity in both tolerant and susceptible clones which correlated with a lower flavonol content and quality deterioration (Jeyaramaja *et al.,* 2003).

Tea plants exposed to excess heavy metals have shown several alterations in physiological and biochemical parameters. Increased level of lipid peroxidation and a reduction in photosynthetic rate, transpiration rate, chlorophyll and protein content and biomass production were found in plants exposed to excess Cd (Mohanpuria et al., 2007; Shi et al., 2008). Oxidative stress was evident as the transcript levels of glutathione biosynthetic genes showed up-regulation while glutathione-S-transferase (GST), the enzyme which help in sequestration of high levels of metal ions to vacuole, did not show any change on Cd exposure (Mohanpuria et al., Hajiboland and Bastani (2012) 2007). observed that CO₂ assimilation and dry matter while antioxidant production decreased enzyme activity and proline content increased significantly in tea plants under Boron deficiency and water stress. Mukhopadhyay et al. (2013) observed that both deficiency and excess in zinc caused a considerable decrease in shoot and root fresh and dry masses. Zinc stress decreased net photosynthetic rate, transpiration rate, stomatal conductance, and content of chlorophylls a and b and increased anion, of superoxide content the malondialdehyde, hydrogen peroxide, and phenols. Although the activities of ascorbate peroxidase, catalase, superoxide dismutase, and peroxidase as well as expression of respective genes were up-regulated, the authors concluded that the overall antioxidant system did not afford sufficient protection against oxidative damage (Mukhopadhyay et al., 2013). Treatment of tea plants with excess heavy metals such as mercury (II) and nickel (II) decreased the chlorophyll content of the leaves, along with a significant reduction in Hill activity (Basak et al., 2001). The activities of antioxidative enzymes viz. Superoxide and catalase (CAT), dismutase (SOD), ascorbate peroxidase (APX) was increased by Aluminium in the roots of cultured tea cells and also in intact plants (Ghanati et al., 2005). Aluminum (AI) inhibited tea pollen tube growth but the effect was found to be alleviated by fluorine (Konishi and Miyamoto, 1983) which is accumulated by tea plants normally in high excess (Ruan et al., 2004). Tea plants tolerated fluorine at concentrations < 0.32 mM (Li et al., 2011). Fresh and dry chlorophyll content and net mass, photosynthetic rate decreased while proline, malondialdehyde and hydrogen peroxide contents increased with increasing fluorine antioxidant concentrations. Activity of enzymes also showed significant alterations thereby suggesting that antioxidant defence system of leaves did not sufficiently scavenge excessive reactive oxygen species generated due to excess fluorine (Li et al., 2011).

Cu²⁺ stress in tea

Although copper based fungicides are being used in tea gardens for several decades (Sarmah, 1960), we know little about the role of excess Cu2+ on tea plants and at what concentrations it may be considered as a pervasive threat (Saha et al., 2012). Only a few studies have focused on Cu2+ toxicity in tea (Basak et al., 2001; Yadav and Mohanpuria, 2009; Saha et al., 2012) and number have revealed that these physiochemical parameters are altered on exposure to excess copper. For example, the chlorophyll and protein contents were found to decrease in Cu²⁺ treated plants (Basak et al., 2001; Yadav and Mohanpuria, 2009; Saha et al., 2012). Germination of tea seeds were alco affected in presence of excess copy Substantial reduction in the length and biomass of root and shoot was observed (Mandal et al., 2013). Excess Cu²⁺ caused an increase in lipid peroxidation, phenolics and

antioxidative enzyme levels such as POD, SOD and APX in multiple cultivars of tea (Saha et al., 2012). A significant difference among cultivars was noted where the more sensitive cultivar seemed to lose its antioxidative capacity at Cu²⁺ concentrations higher than 400 µM while the more tolerant cultivar was able to withstand a maximum of 600 µM of Cu2+ ions. Two new isozymes were also found to be induced in the leaves of tea exposed to high concentration of Cu²⁺ (Saha *et al.*, 2012). Yadav and Mohanpuria (2009) observed that expression of the enzymes y-glutamylcysteinyl glutathione synthetase and synthetase, phytochelatin synthase was elevated more in the tolerant tea cultivar than the susceptible one when exposed to excess Copper and Aluminium.

Conclusion

Heavy metal stress is one of the major problems that limit agricultural productivity of plants. Plants show relative differences in their heavy metal tolerance capacity among the species and also among cultivars of the same species. Copper stress in general induces ROS and generates oxidative stress. It has been found that in addition to accumulated metal ions, high levels of ROS adversely affected the plants. Such ROS related damages have been observed in tea cultivars also. Although of the negative impact of excess Cu2+ in tea plants have been documented, the level of Cu²⁺ accumulation caused due to long term application of Cu²⁺-based fungicides in tea gardens and its bioavailability under tea garden conditions are yet to be studied. Additionally, more detailed studies on mechanisms of Cu²⁺ toxicity in the tea plant, especially at the gene level are necessary. Identification of genetic determiners of tolerance may make the resistant cultivars a potential source for genetic manipulation of other important elite cultivars.

Acknowledgement

S. Mandal wishes to thank the University Grants Commission, India, for Rajiv Gandhi National Fellowship [No. F.14-2(SC)/2008(SA-III)].

References

- Wdol-Ghany, S.E., Muller-Moule, P., Niyogi, K.K., Pilon, M., and Shikanai, T. (2005).
 Two P-Type ATPases are required for copper delivery in *Arabidopsis thaliana* chloroplasts. *Plant Cell*, 17(4): 1233– 1251.
- Ali, M.B., Hahn, E.J., and Paek, K.Y. (2006). Copper induced changes in the growth, oxidative-metabolism and saponins production in suspension culture roots of *Panax ginseng* in bioreactors. *Plant Çell Reports*, 25(10): 1122-1132.
- Alscher, R.G. (1989). Biosynthesis and antioxidant function of glutathione in plants. *Physiologia Plantarum*, 77: 457– 464.
- Alscher, R.G., Erturk, N., and Heath, L.S. (2002). Role of superoxide dismutases (SODs) in controlling oxidative stress in plants. *Journal of Experimental Botany*, *53*, 1331-1341.
- Andres-Colas, N., Sancenon, V., Rodriguez-Navarro, S., Mayo, S., Thiele, D.J., Ecker, J.R., *et al.* (2006). The *Arabidopsis* heavy metal P-type ATPase HMA5 interacts with metallochaperones and functions in copper detoxification of roots. *Plant Journal*, 45: 225–236.
- Antosiewicz, D., and Wierzbicka, M. (1999). Location of lead in *Allium cepa* L. cell by electron microscope. *Journal of Microscopy*, 195: 139–146.
- Arduini, I., Godbold, D.L., and Onnis, A. (1996). Cadmium and copper uptake and distribution in Mediterranean tree seedlings. *Physiologia Plantarum*, 97: 111-117.
- Arora, A., Sairam, R.K., and Srivastava, G.C. (2002). Oxidative stress and antioxidative system in plants. *Current science*, 82: 1227-1238.
- Azooz, M.M., Abou-Elhamd, M.F., and Al-Fredan, M.A. (2012). Biphasic effect of copper on growth, proline, lipid peroxidation and antioxidant enzyme activities of wheat (*Trlticum aestivum* cv. Hasaawi) at early growing stage. *Australian journal of crop science*, 6: 688-694.
- Backor, M., Fahselt, D., Davidson, R.D., and Wu, C.T. (2003). Effects of copper on

wild and tolerant strains of the lichen photobiont Trebouxia erici (Chlorophyta) and possible tolerance mechanisms. *Archives of Environmental Contamination and Toxicology*, 45: 159-67.

- Barua, K.C. (1988). Some aspects of disease control in tea. Field management in tea. Tea Research Association. Tocklai experimental station, pp. 119-124.
- Basak, M., Sharma M., and Chakraborty, U. (2001). Biochemical responses of *Camellia sinensis* (L.) O. Kuntze to heavy metal stress. *Journal of Environmental Biology*, 22(1): 37-41.
- Blokhina, O., Virolainen, E., and Fagerstedt, K.V. (2003). Antioxidants, oxidative damage and oxygen deprivation stress: a review. *Annals of botany*, 91: 179-194.
- Bowler, C., Van Camp, W., and Montagu, V., and Inze, D. (1994). Superoxide dismutase in plants. *Critical Reviews in Plant Science*, 13: 199-218.
- Brahim, L., and Mohamed, M. (2011). Effects of copper stress on antioxidative enzymes, chlorophyll and protein content in *Atriplex halimus*. *African Journal of Biotechnology*, 10: 10143-10148.
- Brun, L.A., Maillet, J., Hinsinger, P., and Pepin, M. (2001). Evaluation of copper availability to plants in coppercontaminated vineyard soils. *Environmental Pollution*, 111: 293-302.
- Burgess, P.J. and Carr, M.K.V. (1997). Responses of young tea (*camellia sinensis*) clones to drought and temperature. 3. shoot extension and development. *Experimental Agriculture*, 33: 367-383.
- Chakraborty, U., Dutta, S., and Chakraborty, B.N. (2002). Response of Tea Plants to Water Stress. *Biologia Plantarum*, 45: 557-562.
- Chen, C.T., Chen, T.H., Lo, K.F., and Chiu, C.Y. (2004). Effects of proline on copper transport in rice seedlings under excess copper stress. *Plant Science*, 166: 103-111.
- Chen, L.M., Lin, C.C., and Kao, C.H. (2000). Copper toxicity in rice seedlings: Changes in antioxidative enzyme activies, H_2O_2 level, and cell wall peroxidase activity in

roots. *Botanical Bulletin of Academia Sinica*, 41: 99-103.

- Chmielowska, J., Deckert, J., and Diaz, J. (2008). Activity of peroxidases and phenylalanine ammonia-lyase in lupine and soybean seedlings treated with copper and an ethylene inhibitor. *Biological Letters*, 45: 59-67.
- Chongpraditnum, P., Mori, S., and Chino, M. (1992). Excess copper induces a cytosolin Cu, Zn-superoxide dismutase in soybean root. *Plant Cell Physiology*, 33: 239-244.
- Chu, C.C., Lee, W.C., Guo, W.Y., Pan, S.M., Chen, L.J., Li H.M., and Jinn, T.L. (2005). A copper chaperone for superoxide dismutase that confers three types of copper/zinc superoxide dismutase activity in Arabidopsis. *Plant Physiology*, 139: 425-436.
- Clemens, S., Palmgren, M.G., and Kramer, U. (2002). A long way ahead: Understanding and engineering plant metal accumulation. *Trends in Plant Sciences*, 7: 309-315.
- Cohu, C. M., and Pilon, M., (2007) Regulation of superoxide dismutase expression by copper availability. *Physiologia Plantarum*, 129: 747-755.
- Company, P., and Gonzalez-Bosch, C. (2003). Identification of a copper chaperone from tomato fruits infected with *Botrytis cinerea* by differential display. *Biochemical and Biophysical Research Communications*, 304(4): 825-830.
- Cuypers, A., Vangronsveld, J., and Clijsters, H. (2002). Peroxidases in roots and primary leaves of Phaseolus vulgaris Copper and Zinc Phytotoxicity: a comparison. *Journal of Plant Physiology*, 159: 869–876.
- Damayanthi, M.M.N., Mohotti, A.J., and Nissanka, S.P. (2010). Comparison of Tolerant Ability of Mature Field Grown Tea (*Camellia sinensis* L.) Cultivars Exposed to a Drought Stress in Passara Area. *Tropical Agricultural Research*, 22(1): 66-75.
- Dat, J., Vandenabeele, S., Vranova, E., Van Montagu, M., Inze, D., and Van Breusegem, F. (2000). Dual action of the active oxygen species during plant stress

responses. *Cellular and Molecular Life Sciences*, 57: 779-795.

- De Vos, C.H.R., Vonk, M.J., Vooijs, R., and Schat, H. (1992). Glutathione depletion due to copper-induced phytochelatin synthesis causes oxidative stress in *silene cucubalus. Plant Physiology*, 98, 853-858.
- Diaz, J., Bernal, A., Pomar, F., and Merino, F. (2001) Induction of shikimate dehydrogenase and peroxidase in pepper (*Capsicum annum* L.) seedlings in response to copper stress and its relation to lignification. *Plant Science*, 161: 179-188.
- Ducic, T., and Polle, A. (2005). Transport and detoxification of manganese and copper in plants. *Brazilian Journal Plant Physiology*, 17: 103-112.
- Fang, W.C., and Kao, C.H. (2000). Enhanced
- peroxidase activity in rice leaves in response to excess iron, copper and zinc. *Plant Sci*ence, 158: 71-76.
- Flemming, C.A., and Trevors, J.T. (1989). Copper toxicity and chemistry in the environment: a review, *Water, air, and soil pollution,* 44(12): 143-158.
- Gao, S., Yan, R., Cao M., Yang W., Wang, S., and Chen, F. (2008). Effects of copper on growth, antioxidant enzymes and phenylalanine ammonia-lyase activities in *Jatropha curcas* L. seedling, *Plant Soil Environment*, 54(3): 117-122.
- Garcia, A., Baquedano, F.J., Navarro, P., and Castillo, F.J. (1999). Oxidative stress induced by copper in sunflower plants. *Free Radical Research*, 31: 45-50.
- Ghanati, F., Morita, A., and Yokota, H. (2005). Effects of aluminum on the growth of tea plant and activation of antioxidant system. *Plant Soil*, 276: 133–141.
- Graham, J.H., Timmer, L.W., and Fardelmann, D. (1986). Toxicity of fungicidal copper in soil to *citrus* seedling and vesiculararbuscular mycorrhizal fungi. *Phytopathology*, 76: 66-70.
- Greger, M. (2004). Metal availability, uptake, transport and accumulation in plants. *In*. M.N.V. Prasad (ed.), *Heavy Metal stress in plants*. Narosa Publishing House, New Delhi, pp. 1-28.
- Grill, E., Loffler, S., Winnacker, E.L. and Zenk, M.H. (1989). Phytochelatins, the heavy-

metal-binding peptides of plants, are synthesized from glutathione by a specific y-glutamylcysteine dipeptidyl transpeptidase (phytochelatin synthase). *Biochemistry*, 86: 6838-6842.

- Grill, E., Winnacker, E.L., and Zenk, M.H. (1985). Phytochelatins: the principal heavy-metal complexing peptides of higher plants. *Science*, 230: 674-676.
- Hagemeyer (2004) Ecophysiology of plant growth under heavy metal stress. *In:* M.N.V. Prasad (ed.), Heavy Metal stress in plants. Narosa Publishing House, New Delhi, pp. 201-222.
- Hajiboland, R. and Bastani, S. (2012). Tolerance to water stress in borondeficient tea (*Camellia sinensis*) plants. *Folia Horticulturae*, 24: 41-51.
- Hamer, D.H. (1986). Metallothionein^{1, 2}. *Annual Review of Biochemistry*, 55: 913-951.
- Hartley-Whitaker, J., Ainsworth, G., and Meharg, A.A. (2001). Copper- and arsenate-induced oxidative stress in *Holcus lanatus* L. clones with differential sensitivity. *Plant Cell Environment*, 24: 713-722.
- Himelblau, E., and Amasino, R.M. (2000). Delivering copper within plant cells. *Current Opinion in Plant Biology, Physiology and metabolism,* 3: 205-210.
- Iseri, O.D., Korpe, D.A., Yurtcu, E., Sahin, F.I., and Haberal, M. (2011). Copperinduced oxidative damage, antioxidant response and genotoxicity in *Lycopersicum esculentum* Mill. and *Cucumis sativus* L. *Plant Cell Reports,* 30: 1713-1720.
- Jeyaramraja, P.R., Pius, P.K., Raj Kumar, R., and Jayakumar, D. (2003). Soil moisture stress-induced alterations in bioconstituents determining tea quality. *Journal of the Science of Food and Aariculture*, 83: 1187-1191.
- Kampfenkel, K., Kushnir, S., Babiychuk, E., Inze, D., and Van Montagu, M. (1995). Molecular characterization of a putative *Arabidopsis thaliana* copper transporter and its yeast homologue. *The Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 270(47): 28479-28486.

- Karmakar, K.G., and Banerjee, G.D. (2005). *The Tea Industry in India*: A Survey, National Bank for Agriculture and Rural Development, Tea trade, Vol. 39, p. 177.
- Ke, W., Xiong, Z., Xie, M., and Luo, Q. (2007). Accumulation, subcellular localization and ecophysiological responses to copper stress in two *Daucus carota* L. populations. *Plant Soil*, 292: 291-304.
- Kieselbach, T., Hagman, A., Anderson, B., and Schroder, W.P. (1998). The thylakoid lumen of chloroplasts: Isolation and characterization. *The Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 273: 6710-6716.
- Kliebenstein, D.J., Monde, R.A., and Last, R.L. (1998). Superoxide Dismutase in Arabidopsis: An Eclectic Enzyme Family with Disparate Regulation and Protein Localization. *Plant Physiology*, 118: 637-650.
- Konishi, S., and Miyamoto, S. (1983). Alleviation of Aluminum Stress and Stimulation of Tea Pollen Tube Growth by Fluorine. *Plant and Cell Physiology*, 24(5): 857-862.
- Kovacik, J. and Backor, M. (2007). Phenylalanine ammonia-lyase and phenolic compounds in chamomile tolerance to cadmium and copper excess. *Water, Air, and Soil Pollution,* 185: 185-193.
- Lanaras, T., Moustakas, M., Symeonidis, L., Diamantoglou, S., and Karataglis, S. (1993). Plant metal content, growth responses and some photosynthetic measurement on field-cultivated wheat growing on ore bodies enriched in Cu. *Physiologia Plantarum*, 88: 307-314.
- Lequeux, H., Hermans, C., Lutts, S., and Verbruggen, N. (2010). Response to copper excess in Arabidopsis thaliana: Impact on the root system architecture, hormone distribution, lignin accumulation and mineral profile. *Plant Physiology Biochemistry*, 48(8): 673-682.
- Li C., Zheng Y., Zhou J., Xu J., and Ni D. (2011). Changes of leaf antioxidant system, photosynthesis and ultrastructure in tea plant under the stress of fluorine. *Biologia Plantarum*, 53(3): 563-566.

- Liao, M.T., Hedley, M.J., Woolley, D.J., Brooks, R.R., and Nichols, M.A. (2000). Copper uptake and translocation in intybus chicory (Cichorium L. CV tomato Grasslands Puna) and (Lycopersicon esculentum Mill. Cv Rondy) plants grown in NFT system. II. The role of nicotianamine and histidine in xylem sap copper transport. Plant Soil, 223: 243-252.
- Lidon, F.C. and Henriquesa, F.S. (1993). Effects of copper toxicity on growth and the uptake and translocation of metals in rice plants. *Journal of Plant Nutrition*, 16: 1449-1464.
- Lidon, F., and Henriques, F.S., (1991). Limiting step on photosynthesis of rice plants treated with varying copper levels. *Journal of Plant Physiology*, 138: 115-118.
- Lombardi, L., and Sebastiani, L. (2005). Copper toxicity in *Prunus cerasifera*: growth and antioxidant enzymes responses of in vitro grown plants. *Plant Science*, 168: 797-802.
- Luna, C.M., Gonzalez, C.A., and Trippi, V.S. (1994). Oxidative damage caused by an excess of copper in oat leaves. *Plant Cell Physiology*, 35: 11-15.
- Maksymiec, W. (1997) Effect of copper on cellular processes in higher plants. *Photosynthetica*, 34: 321-342.
- Mandal, S., Saha, A. and Saha, D. (2013). Effect of copper on seed germination, root elongation and shoot elongation of seedlings of commercially cultivated tea varieties. *NBU Journal of Plant Sciences*, 7: 43-49.
- Marschner, H. (1995). *Mineral Nutrition of Higher Plants*, 2nd ed. Academic Press, London.
- Mazhoudi, S., Chaoui, A., Ghorbal, M.H., and El Ferjani, E. (1997). Response of antioxidant enzymes to excess copper in tomato (*Lycopersicon esculentum*, Mill.) *Plant Science*, 127: 129-137.
- Mehra, R.K., and Mulchandani, P. (1995). Glutathione-mediated transfer of Cu (I) into phytochelatins. *Biochemical Journal*, 307: 697-705.
- Meng, Q., Zou, J., Zou, J., Jiang, W., and Liu, D. (2007). Effect of Cu²⁺ concentration

on growth, antioxidant enzyme activity and malondialdehyde content in garlic (*Allium Sativum* L.). *Acta Biologica Cracoviensia Series Botanica*, 49: 95-101.

- Mocquot, B., Vangronsveld, J., Clijsters, H., and Mench, M. (1996). Copper toxicity in young maize (*Zea mays* L.) plants: effects on growth, mineral and chlorophyll contents, and enzyme activities. *Plant and Soil*, 182(2): 287-300.
- Mohanpuria, P., Rana, N.K., and Yadav, S.K. (2007). Cadmium induced oxidative stress influence on glutathione metabolic genes of *Camellia sinensis* (L.) O. Kuntze. *Environmental Toxicology*, 67: 368-374.
- Morales, J. M. L., Roddrigues-Monroy, M., and Sepulveda-Jimenez, G. (2012). Betacyanin accumulation and guaiacol peroxidase activity in *Beta vulgaris* L. leaves following copper stress. *Acta Societatis Botanicorum Polonide*, 81(3): 193-201.
- Mukhopadhyay M., Das A., Subba P., Bantawa P., Sarkar B., Ghosh P., and Mondal T.K. (2013) Structural, physiological, and biochemical profiling of tea plantlets under zinc stress. *Biologia Plantarum*, 57(3): 474-480.
- Tie, S.G., Tang, Z.J., Zhao Y.M., and Li, W., (2012). Oxidative damage and antioxidant response caused by excess copper in leaves of maize. *African Journal of Biotechnology*, 11: 4378-4384.
- Oliva, S.R., Mingorance M.D., Valdes B., and Leidi, E.O. (2010). Uptake, localisation and physiological changes in response to copper excess in Erica andevalensis. *Plant Soil*, 328: 411-420.
- Patsikka, E., Kairavuo, M., Sersen, F., Aro, E.M., and Tyystjarvi, E. (2002). Excess copper predisposes photosystem II to photoinhibition in vivo by outcompeting iron and causing decrease in leaf chlorophyll. *Plant Physiology*, 129(3): 1359-1367.
- Peng, H.Y., Yang, X.E., Yang, M.J., and Tian, S.K. (2006). Responses of antioxidant enzyme system to copper toxicity and copper detoxification in the leaves of *Elsholtzia splenden. Journal of Plant Nutrition*, 29(9): 1619-1635.

- Pinto, E., Sigaud-Kutner, T.C.S., Leitao, M.A.S., Okamoto, O.K., Morse D., and Colepicolo, P. (2003). Heavy metalinduced oxidative stress in algae. *Journal* of *Phycology*, 39: 1008–1018.
- Pitcher L.H., Brennan E., Hurley A., Dunsmuir P., Tepperman J.M., and Zilinskas B.A. (1991) Overproduction of Petunia Chloroplastic Copper/Zinc Superoxide Dismutase Does Not Confer Ozone Tolerance in Transgenic Tobacco. *Plant Physiology*, 97: 452-455.
- Pourakbar, L., Khayami, M., Khara, J., and Farbodnia, T. (2007). Copper–induce change in antioxidative system in maize (*Zea mays* L.). *Pakistan Journal of Biological Science*, 10(20): 3662-3667.
- Prasad, M.N.V. (2004). *Heavy Metal Stress in Plants*. Springer, Narosa Publishing House, New Delhi.
- Rama Devi, S., and Prasad, M.N.V. (1998). Copper toxicity in *Ceratophyllum demersum* L. (Coontail), a free floating macrophyte: response of antioxidant enzymes and antioxidants. *Plant Sci*ence, 138: 157-165.
- Ratkevicius, N., Correa, J.A., and Moenne, A. (2003). Copper accumulation, synthesis of ascorbate and activation of ascorbate peroxidase in *Enteromorpha compressa* (L.) Grev. (Chlorophyta) from heavy metal-enriched environments in northern Chile. *Plant, Cell and Environment,* 26: 1599-1608.
- Rhoads, F.M., Olsou, S.M., Manning, A. (1989). Copper toxicity in tomato plants. *Journal of environmental Quality*, 18: 195-197.
- Rooney, P.C., Zhao, F.J., and McGrath, S.P. (2006). Soil factors controlling the expression of copper toxicity to plants in a wide range of European solls. *Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry*, 25(3): 726-732.
- Ruan, J., Ma, L., Shi, Y., and Han, W. (2004). The Impact of pH and calcium on the uptake of fluoride by tea plants (*Camellia sinensis* L.). *Annals of Botany*, 93: 97-105.
- Saha, D., Mandal, S., and Saha, A. (2012). Copper induced oxidative stress in tea

(*Camellia sinensis*) leaves. *Journal of Environmental Biology*, 33: 861-866.

- Sancenon, V., Puig, S., Mira, H., Thiele, D.J., and Penarrubia, L. (2003). Identification of a copper transporter family in *Arabidopsis thaliana. Plant Molecular Biology*, 51: 577-587.
- Santiago, L.J.M., Louro, R.P., and Oliveira, D.E.D. (2000). Compartmentation of phenolic compounds and phenylalanine ammonia-lyase in leaves of *Phyllanthus tenellus* roxb. and their induction by copper sulphate. *Annals* of *Botany*, 86: 1023-1032.
- Sarkar, A.N. (1994). Integrated horticultural development in Eastern Himalayas. MD Publications Pvt. Ltd., New Delhi.
- Sarmah, K.C. (1960). *Disease of tea and associated crops in north east India. In.* Indian Tea Association, Memo. No. 26, Tocklai Experimental Station, Assam, India, pp. 6-42.
- Scandalios, J.G. (1993). Oxygen Stress and Superoxide Dismutases. *Plant Physiology*, 101: 7-12.
- Schubert, M., Petersson, U.A., Haas, B.J., Funk, C., Schroder, W.P., and Kieselbach, T. (2002). Proteome map of the chloroplast lumen of *Arabidopsis thaliana*. *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 278: 8354-8365.
- Selvakumar, M., and Jeyaselvam, M. (2012). Tea industry: A Tonic for the Indian Economy. Facts for you, pp. 11-17. http://www.flymag.com/admin/issue/pdf/ Tea_April_12pdf
- Sen Gupta, A., Heinen, J.L., Holaday, A.S., Burket, J.J., and Allen, R.D. (1993). Increased resistance to oxidative stress in transgenic plants that overexpress chloroplastic Cu/Zn superoxide dismutase. *Plant Biology*, 90: 1629-1633.
- Shan, C., Dai, H., and Sun, Y. (2012). Hydrogen sulfide protects wheat seedlings against copper stress by regulating the ascorbate and glutathione metabolism in leaves. *Auastralian Journal* of crop science, 6(2): 248-254.
- Sharma, P., Jha, A.B., Dubey, R.S., and Pessarakli, M., (2012). Reactive Oxygen Species, Oxidative Damage, and Antioxidative Defense Mechanism in

Plants under Stressful Conditions. *Journal* of Botany, doi:10.1155/2012/217037

- Sharma, S.S., and Dietz, K. (2008). The relationship between metal toxicity and cellular redox imbalance. *Trends in Plant Science*, 14: 43-50.
- Shaw, B.P., Sahu, S.K., and Mishra, R.K. (2004). Heavy metal induced oxidative damage in terrestrial plants. In: M.N.V. Prasad (ed.), Heavy Metal stress in plants. Narosa Publishing House, New Delhi, pp. 84-119.
- Sheldon, A.R., and Menzies N.W. (2005). The effect of copper toxicity on the growth and root morphology of Rhodes grass (*Chloris gayana* Knuth.) in resin buffered solution culture. *Plant and Soil,* 278: 341-349.
- Shi, Y., Ruan, J., Ma, L., Han, W., and Wang, F. (2008). Accumulation and distribution of arsenic and cadmium by tea plants. *Journal of Zheijang University Science B*, 9(3): 265-270.
- Shikanai, T., Muller-Moule, P., Munekage, Y., Niyogi, K.K., and Pilon, M. (2003). PAA1, a P-Type ATPase of Arabidopsis, Functions in Copper Transport in Chloroplasts. *The Plant Cell*, 15: 1333– 1346.
- Singh, A.K., and Singh, V.B. (2006). Significance of limiting in horticultural crop production. *In*: V.B. Singh (ed.), *Horticulture for sustainable income and environmental protection*. Concept Publishing Company, New Delhi, pp. 88-93.
- Singh, I.D. (2005). *The planters guide to tea culture and manufacture*, N.B. Modern Agencies, Siliguri, India, pp. 132-138.
- Solanki, R., Poonam, A., and Dhankhar, R. (2011). Zinc and copper induced changes in physiological characteristics of vigna mungo (L.) *Journal of Environmental Biology*, 32: 747-751.
- Srivastava, S., Mishra, S., Tripathi, D.R., Dwivedi, S., and Gupta, K.D. (2006). Copper-induced oxidative stress and responses of antioxidants and phytochelatins in *Hydrilla verticillata* (L.f.) Royle. *Aquatic Toxicology*, 80: 405-415.
- Tewari, R.K., Kumar, P., and Sharma, P.N. (2006). Antioxidant responses to

enhanced generation of superoxide anion radical and hydrogen peroxide in the copper-stressed mulberry plants. *Planta*, 223(6): 1145-1153.

- Thomas, J.C., Malick, F.K., Endreszl, C., Davies, E. C., and Murry, K.S. (1998). Distinct response to copper stress in the halophyte Mesembryanthemum crystallinum. *Physiologia Plantarum*, 102: 360-368.
- Thounaojam, T.C., Panda, P., Mazumdar, P., Kumar, D., Sharma, G.D., Sahoo, L., and Panda, S.K. (2012). Excess copper induced oxidative stress and response of antioxidants in rice. *Plant physiology* and *biochemistry*, 53: 33-39.
- Tsay, C.C., Wang, L.W., and Chen, Y.R. (1995). Plant in response to copper toxicity. *Taiwania*, 40: 173-181.
- Tsuji, T., Ishizaki, T., Okamoto, M., Higashida, C., Kimura, K., Furuyashiki, T., Arakawa, Y., Birge, R.B., Nakamoto, T., Hirai, H., and Narumiya, S. (2002). ROCK and mDia1 antagonize in Rho-dependent Rac activation in Swiss 3T3 foroblasts. *The Journal of Cell Biology*, 157: 819-830.
- Upadhyaya, H. (2012). Changes in Antioxidative Responses to Low Temperature in Tea [*Camellia sinensis* (L) O. Kuntze] Cultivars. *International Journal of Modern Botany*, 2(4): 83-87.
- Upadhyaya, H., Panda, S.K., and Dutta, B.K. (2008). Variation of physiological and antioxidative responses in tea cultivars subjected to elevated water stress followed by rehydration recovery, *Acta Physiologiae Plantarum*, 30: 457-468.
- Upadhyaya, H., and Panda S.K. (2004). Responses of *Camellia sinensis* to drought and rehydration. *Biologia Plantarum*, 481 597-600.
- Van-Zwieten, L., Merrington, G., and Van-Zwieten, M. (2004). Review of impacts on soil biota caused by copper residues from fungicide application. SuperSoil. 3rd Australian New Zealand Soils Conference, 5–9 December, University of Sydney, Australia. Published on CDROM. Website www.regional.org.au/au/asssi/

- Vassilev, A., Lidon, F., Ramalho, J.C., Doceumatos, M., and Dagraca, M. (2003). Effects of excess cu on growth and photosynthesis of barley plants. Implication with a screening test for Cu tolerance. *Journal of Central European Agriculture*, 4: 225-235.
- Vaughn, K.C., Lax A.R., and Duke, S.O. (1988). Polyphenol oxidase: The chloroplast oxidase with no established function. *Physiologia Plantarum*, 72: 659-665.
- Vranova, E., Inze, D., and Van Breusegem, F. (2002). Signal transduction during oxidativestress. *Journal of Experimental Botany*, 53: 1227-1236.
- Waheed, A., Hamid, F.S., Shah, A.H., Habib, H., Khalid, A., Abbasi, F.M., Ahmad, N., Aslam, S., and Sarwar, S. (2012).
 Response of different tea (*Camellia sinensis* L.) clones against drought tress. *Journal of Materials and Environmental Science*, 3(2): 395-410.
- Wang, S.H., Yang, Z.M., Yang, H., Lu, B., Li, S.Q., and Lu, Y.P. (2004). Copperinduced stress and antioxidative responses in roots of *Brassica juncea* L. *Botanical Bulletin of Academia Sinica*, 45, 203-212.
- Wang, Y.Z., Nie, L.H., Tie, S., Xie, D., Zhu, W., Qi, J., and Yue, R. (2011). Effects of excess copper on the oxidative stress in roots of maize seedlings. *African Journal* of Agricultural Research, 6(21): 4998-5004.
- Weckx, J.E.J., and Clijsters, H.M.M. (1996). Oxidative damage and defense mechanisms in primary leaves of

Phaseolus vulgaris as a root assimilation of toxic amounts of copper. *Physiologia Plantarum,* 96: 506–512.

- Weigel, M., Varotto, C., Pesaresi, P., Finazzi, G., Rappaport, F., Salamini, F., and Leister, D. (2003). Plastocyanin is indispensable for photosynthetic electron flow in *Arabidopsis thaliana*. *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 278: 31286-31289.
- Worthing, C.R. (1983). The pesticides manual: A world compendium. The British Crop Protection Council, Croydon, England.

http://isbndb.com/d/publisher/british_cro p_protection _counci.html

- Yadav, S.K. (2010). Heavy metals toxicity in plants: An overview on the role of glutathione and phytochelatins in heavy metal stress tolerance of plants. *South African Journal of Botany*, 76: 167-179.
- Yadav, S.K., and Mohanpuria, P. (2009). Responses of *Camellia sinensis* cultivars to Cu and Al stress. *Biologia Plantarum*, 53(4): 737-740.
- Yruela, I. (2005). Copper in plants. *Brazilian* Journal of Plant Physiology, 17: 145-156.
- Zhang, H., Xia, Y., Wang, G., and Shen, Z. (2008). Excess copper induces accumulation of hydrogen peroxide and increases lipid peroxidation and total activity of copper-zinc superoxide dismutase in roots of *Elsholtzia haichowensis*. *Planta*, 227: 465-475.
- Zhao, S., Liu, Q., Qi, Y., and Duo, L. (2010). Responses of root growth and protective enzymes to copper stress in turfgrass. *Acta Biologica Cracoviensia Series Botanica*, 52(2): 7-11.

Review Article

Rice research in the high-throughput sequencing era: Genomic breeding Rice breeding for better health

Subhas Chandra Roy*

Plant Genetics & Molecular Breeding Laboratory, Department of Botany, University of North Bengal, Siliguri-734013, West Bengal

Abstract

Rice [Oryza sativa L.] is the most important cereal crop belongs to the family Poaceae (Grass) which provide staple food for half of the World's population (>3.3 billion). This staple food grain (rice) supplies the main energy resource providing 40-75% of the daily calorie intake to the world's poor people. It is equivalent to the proposition that 'Rice is life' in Asian continent because 90% people dependent on for their sustainable livelihood. Simultaneously Asia is considered as 'Rice Basket' because it produces 90% of the world's production (662 million tons, paddy rice, Mt). Total world production was 729 Mt from 154.3 million hectares with productivity of 4.1 tons/hectare (t/ha) in 2012 of which 662 million tons produced by Asian countries. Rice production has been doubled in the recent decades (1960s-1990s) during the time of Green Revolution (1960s) primarily as the result of genetic improvement. It was factual that the varieties released in the last 30 years in the farmers field, had a narrow genetic base in-spite of high genetic diversity prevailed in the rice germplasm, and yield enhancing capacity has reached to plateau. We need more production of rice to feed 9 Billion people in 2050. Breeder could manage the yield increase over released varieties through genetic gain by combining the yield related genes/QTLs from various genetic resources of rice germplasms either from cultivated local landraces or from wild varieties. Germplasm diversity is the mainstay for crop improvement and genetic dissection of complex traits. Rice germplasm shows tremendous genetic diversity in both within the species and among the varietal groups. This genetic diversity may be associated with the diverse alleles of important traits and can be exploited to introgress these traits using knowledge of molecular breeding techniques such as marker assisted breeding (MAB) or marker assisted selection (MAS). The Next Generation Sequencing based technology is used for whole genome analysis to unveil the genetic and genomic information pertaining to important traits for advancing the molecular breeding procedures to increase the production. That ultimately leads to the development of genomic breeding and genomic selection to accelerate the breeding process.

Key words: Rice, Molecular Breeding, Genomic selection, MABC breeding, MAS, GAB.

Introduction

Breeding [Genomic Assisted Genomic Breeding (GAB) and Genomic Selection (GS)] Rice genome sequencing information has revolutionized the research dimension in rice genetics and breeding and as a result many varieties were improved that will continue to feed the growing world population (Scott, 2016). Now, rice has been considered as a model crop for genetics and breeding. Genome sequencing information of rice allows the breeders to better understand the genetic variation and can exploit this genetic variation to improve the HYV (McCouch et al., 2012). Molecular understanding of the genetic basis

*Corresponding author E-mail: subhascr@rediffmail.com of traits related to N and P-use has been acquired from the genome sequencing analysis and that has been utilized in engineering 'Green Super Rice' (GSR) to enhance the yield and quality of rice with minimum inputs (Zhang, 2007). Marker assisted selection (MAS) is an indirect process of selection where screening and individual plant identification is carried out on the basis of markers (DNA markers) instead of the expressed phenotypic trait. Therefore. thriving benefits of MAS depends on the tight association between the markers and the gene (or QTLs) responsible for that traits. Recombination associated phenomenon between linked markers and the gene(s) limits the applicability of MAS breeding. The application of intragenic markers, termed as functional markers can help to surmount this

problem (Andersen and Lübberstedt, 2003). Thus, new type of genomic tools such as NGS can accelerate the identification of markers tightly linked to target genomic regions. Limitations of MAS procedure can be overcome using a discrete system known as genomic selection (GS or genome-wide selection), based on the high-throughput Next Generation Sequencing (NGS) technique. Huge amount of genomic information can be assembled using the Next Generation Sequencing (NGS) technologies, which allows mass sequencing of genomes and transcriptomes. The bioinformatics analysis of this genomic data escorts to the development of large collections of molecular markers leading to the discovery of new position and gene/OTLs. dissection of complex traits. The NGS technology has revolutionized the genotyping ability (gene and QTLs discovery) of large population that help breeders to accelerate the breeding program. The SNPs markers are available in this NGS era and thus becoming the preferred choice of marker system in modern genomics research (Ganal et al. 2009). SNPs are more abundant, stable, amenable to automation, and most cost-effective in this NGS system. Genes and QTLs are identified through genome-wide association studies (GWAS) based on association mapping which also linkage disequilibrium termed as (LD) mapping (phenotype-genotype associations). High-density genome markers are being successfully used in background and foreground selection (also termed as positive selection) in rice breeding. Due to the advantage of the NGS technique, it is now possible to re-sequence the whole genome of any rice varieties to study the genetic diversity and variations. Re-sequencing of genome is constructive in order to the genome-wide discovery of markers for the building of high density genetic maps based on SNPs or SSR markers. These types of SSR/SNP markers are exploited in marker assisted selection (MAS), which include marker assisted backcross selection and helps the breeder to design the genotype of a cross and commonly known as 'Breeding-by-Design', because genotype of the individual is predetermined and predesigned. The same

markers may be utilized in 'genomic selection' (GS) in the genomic breeding technique (Pérez-de-Castro *et al.*, 2012) to improve the rice varieties. Genomic selection (GS) is a new type of breeding method (Genomic breeding) in which genome-wide markers is used to predict the breeding value of individuals in a breeding population.

In this way, many genes and QTLs of agronomically valuable traits are identified and information about LD (linkage disequilibrium) and millions of SNPs data are detected from the genome sequencing analyses, which as a whole accelerating the genomic breeding to improve the varieties. The genomic breeding approach can be used as an advanced tool to the alternative of the conventional marker-based genotyping process for discovery of gene (s) and QTL. Marker assisted selection (MAS) in molecular breeding system has accelerated the development of crop varieties with improved yield, quality and biotic and abiotic stress tolerance traits. But these traits are complex and governed by many genes, each with small effect. The traditional marker-assisted selection (MAS) has not been so effective to analyse such traits. Marker-assisted selection (MAS) has failed to significantly improve polygenic traits (Bernardo, 2008; Xu and Crouch, 2008). To solve these difficulties, a novel statistical method has been employed to enable the simultaneous estimation of all marker effects and we can get genomic selection (GS) (Meuwissen et al., 2001). The introduction of genomic selection (GS), however, has shifted that paradigm in the era of low cost genome sequencing regime (Jannink et al., 2010). Genomic selection uses a 'training population' of individuals that have been both genotyped and phenotyped to develop a model that takes genotypic data from a 'candidate population' of untested individuals and produces genomic estimated breeding values (GEBVs) (Heffner et al., 2009). In simulation studies, GEBVs based solely on individuals' genotype have been accurate. remarkably Some statistical methods have been used (Best Linear Unbiased Predictors (BLUP)' Bayesian regression, machine learning methods) to develop prediction models for genomic selection (GS). Both the markers, SSR-like multiallelic markers and SNP-like biallelic markers has given the same prediction value, thus both are reliable in the GS.

Mapping population

In molecular breeding system, mapping populations are mandatory which facilitates QTL mapping and gene function analysis based on association studies. Different categories of populations are developed and used as mapping population such as biparental and multi-parent mapping populations. mutant populations, and immortalized recombinant inbred lines (RILs), BILs, F2 populations. Primary knowledge is gained from the analyses of mapping population using DNA markers subsequently are being utilized for the identification and map location of agronomically important genes/QTLs that provides the basis for marker-assisted selection (MAS) in plant breeding or in genomic selection (GS).

OTL mapping through conventional markers such as SSR, produced low resolution linkage map and time consuming. Most of the agronomically important traits are associated with multiple genes and named as QTL (Quantitative Trait Loci). Thus cloning and identification of a gene/OTL related to the traits is somewhat problematic and laborious using marker based technique. It is easy if sequencing-based one uses the any genotyping to discover gene or QTLs (Huang et al., 2012). Genomic selection is carried out based on simultaneous estimation of effects on phenotype considering all loci, haplotype pattern, and markers available to calculate genomic value which ultimately used to select the desired phenotypes. These estimated value is termed as the genome estimated breeding values (GEBVs), are the output from a model of the relationship between the genome-wide markers and phenotypes of the individuals undergoing selection. Varshney et al. (2014) studied the need of genomics breeding in crop improvement using the NGS technology which act as highly multiplexed genotyping system and used in many different ways for genotyping the individuals such as whole genome sequencing (WGS), whole genome re-sequencing (WGRS), and

genotyping by sequencing (GBS) system. Genome-wide association studies (GWAS) method based on NGS system has offered an effective technique to analyze the genetic architecture of complex traits and allowed identification of candidate genes for further improvement of agronomically important traits (Huang *et al.*, 2010; 2012).

Genomic Era in Rice Breeding

The International Rice Genome Sequencing Project has released the completed genome sequencing report of cultivar Nipponbare of O. sativa ssp. japonica (IRGSP 2005) in the year 2005. Before that draft genomic sequence of this Nipponbare cultivar was published in 2002 (Yu et al., 2002). In the same year, the draft genomic sequence of one Chines cultivar 93-11 of subspecies indica was also released (Goff et al., 2002). Three rice genome sequences are now available as reference genome such as Aus rice cultivar Kasalath, indica rice variety 93-11 (Kanamori et al., 2013; Gao et al., 2013) and Nipponbare of japonica rice cultivar (IRGSP, 2005). Genomic information acquired from these reports is helpful in rice breeding by analysing the functional genomics markers. Reference genomes are served as a source of gene catalogue to identify high density polymorphic markers, which may be related to the genes of particular traits (Feltus et al., 2004). The Nest Generation Sequencing (NGS) technologies such as Illumina/Solexa (Gao et al., 2012) have revolutionized the genomics genotyping and functional approaches for discovering new genes and alleles to accelerate the breeding process. The availability of high quality whole genome sequence provided a thorough understanding of the genome structure and evolution patterns. Novel means of understanding the genome functions could be designed by the DNA sequence information. utilizing These developments led to the birth of a new biology aptly termed discipline in as "Genomics".

Short reads of the re-sequencing (NGS) data from rice varieties can accurately align using any one as the reference genome from these three. The comparative analysis can also be done using these three reference

genome at a time to analyze genetic variation (Han and Huang, 2013) including SNP, InDel (insertions-deletions), Ś٧ (structural variation), and CNV (copy number variations). Based on the reference genome, simple sequence repeat (SSR) markers are now easily available for any region of the rice genome because we now know the each and every base pair of rice genome (such as Nipponbare, indica 93-11, Kasalath). Simple sequence repeat (SSR) markers are easily available for any region of the genome, and candidate gene markers are being developed rapidly. Now, rice is considered as a model plant in the cereal crops. Genome sequencing information of the these reference genome (indica, aus, japonica rice subspecies) have provided breeders with the necessary tools for marker assisted breeding (MAS).

Application of Marker Assisted Selection (MAS)

In MAS breeding, markers associated with the genes are the main indication for gene mapping and identification. Many genes and QTLs with major effects are being utilized to develop improved varieties of rice using breeding assisted backcrossing marker tolerant mega (MABC). Submergence varieties has been development and released within 2-3 years was a significant paradigm shift in rice breeding with MAS. The marker assisted selection (MAS) and marker-assisted back-crossing (MABC) systems have been used in rice breeding to incorporate the genes/QTLs from wild or unadapted genetic resources (Septiningsih et al., 2009; Imai et al., 2013; Uga et al., 2013).

re-sequencing based NGS The knowledge is used to identify genome wide variation within a species and genetic diversity within the population and to determine availability of linkage disequilibrium (Huang et al., 2010; Jeong et al., 2013; Guo et al., 2014) among the varieties. Resequencing based generated data are applicable in the studies of high-throughput genotyping, and have been used for largescale gene discovery in rice from RIL lines (Huang et al., 2009), haplotype construction (Xie et a' 2010); QTL mapping for culm length (Xu et al., 2010), QTL detection for

grains (Yu *et al.*, 2011); identifying 49 *QTLs* for 14 agronomic traits and gene discovery in rice (Wang *et al.*, 2011); genome-wide association studies (GWAS) for agronomic traits (Huang *et al.* 2010, 2011); identifying agronomic *QTL* in rice (Xu *et al.*, 2012); and rapid *QTL* mapping in rice (Takagi *et al.*, 2013). Millions of single nucleotide polymorphism (SNP) and insertion-deletion (InDel) markers have been identified in rice based on genome sequencing results.

Thus rice genome has been saturated with such sequence based markers SSR and SNP which is accelerating fine mapping of genes/QTLs and developing gene-based Markers based markers. allele-specific genomic information is necessary for the improvement of rice breeding programs. This genetic information are used to study the genetic variation, OTL identification (Quantitative Trait Loci) by GWAS, origin of cultivated rice from wild species and help in molecular breeding strategies. Both the processes are employed in background selection integrated with foreground selection to identify the superior lines with maximum recovery of Basmati rice genome with bacterial blight resistance genes (xa13 and Xa21 genes) (Gopalakrishnan et al., 2008). Allelic variant can also be detected by using genomic study based on TILLING and through these technology, EcoTILLING approaches one can screen mutant lines and germplasm collections for their genetic variation to detect agronomically important trait specific genes.

Genomic Assisted Breeding (GAB) and Genomic Selection (GS)

Sequencing-based GWAS is employed for the purpose of genetic mapping and uncovering the genetic variability existed among the landraces of rice from the mapping populations (Abe *et al.*, 2012; Huang *et al.*, 2013). Some studies have been performed to identify the allelic variations existing in the rice germplasm through the technique of next generation sequencing (NGS) technologies (Huang *et al.*, 2010; Xu *et al.*, 2011; Huang *et al.*, 2012; 3K RGP, 2014). The NGS based technology is used in re-sequencing the whole genome of rice to unveil the genetic

and genomic information pertaining to important traits for advancing the molecular breeding procedures to increase the production.

The genomics assisted breeding (GAB) is based on genomic selection. In the genomic selection (GS), breeder uses all available markers information within a mapping population to predict genomic estimated breeding values (GEBVs) as a whole. The GAB system has an advantageous value over conventional breeding where genotyping data obtained from a seed or seedling stage can be used to estimate the trait related performance of mature plants without waiting for full grown plants in the fields, which reduces the time and cost for breeding program (Varshney et al., 2005). (multi-parent advanced The MAGIC generation inter-cross) mapping populations are used to shuffle the genetic background among a set of diverse parental lines and increase recombination, which consequently increase resolution of QTL mapping (Bandillo et al., 2013). Blast resistance gene Pii in rice was identified using WGRS technique, which is a NBS-LRR (nucleotide-binding site-leucine rich repeat) type protein gene (Takagi et al., 2013). Grain yield and yield under drought conditions has been validated in rice using MAS breeding (Imai et al., 2013; Mishra et al., 2013; Venuprasad et al., 2012). Genomics-assisted breeding has radically changed the approach so that breeders can use unadapted genetic resources in breeding improve rice program to varieties. Blast disease is а devastating disease of rice caused by fungal pathogen Magnaporthae grease. The resistant pi21 allele has been identified through NGS approach from japonica rice lines, and can be improve blast resistance to used of rice worldwide without any lingkage drag (Fukuoka et al., 2009).

Genomics-based genotyping system not only reduces the number of breeding cycles but also precisely integrate target genes for particular traits into an ideal genetic background. Twenty-eight genes of important traits were detected in rice using whole genome based SNP array, RICE6K, which is a (Yu *et al.*, 2014). Results also detected 12

1

SNPs per 1 Mb and provided more intensive information about polymorphisms between indica and japonica subspecies as well as varieties within *indica* and *japonica* groups. It showed that SNP chip RICE6K is suitable for rice germplasm fingerprinting, functional allele detection, genetic background selection among breeding lines and considered that this genotyping technique can be used , reliably in rice genomic breeding. The RICE6K was developed using four million SNPs identified from resequencing results of genome Whole germplasm. 500 rice sequencing results (Huang et al., 2012) *sativa* has been that O. demonstrate domesticated from a single origin of O. rufipogon. Many other research reports supporting the view that cultivated rice Oryza sativa has been developed from its close wild relatives O, rufipogon and O. nivara based on genome information (McNally et al., 2009; Zhao et al., 2010, 2011; Molina et al., 2011).

The NGS based GWAS mapping has created a new avenues to accelerate the mining of diverse germplasm to identify important functional alleles (Zhang et al., 2008; Ikeda et al., 2013). Identified functional alleles may help to design new idiotype super rice by combining heterosis vigour between indica-japonica (Guo and Ye, 2014) subspecies and it can be used to develop 'Green Super Rice' (GSR) using genomic selection (Zhang, 2007). Rice breeder can utilize the genomic knowledge including DNA sequences and gene functions to create new genotype and control the selection procedure to modify the whole genomic information to improve the varieties through the advent of genomic technologies (*i.e.,* Genomic Breeding). In genomic breeding two types of high-throughput markers genotyping are used, DNA sequencing and DNA array' (Davey et al., 2011; Gupta et al., 2008). In genomic breeding, target gene can be selected based on molecular markers and genetic background selection can be achieved using genome-wide DNA polymorphism analyses (Yu et al., 2013). Whole-genome based SNP array (RICE6K) has been used in genomic breeding for fingerprinting the rice germplasm, selection of genetic background

of the progeny lines and target gene introgression (Yu et al., 2013). Using this RICE6K array some functional alleles of seven genes have been detected such as Sd1 (plant height), Gn1a for grain number, grain size gene GW2, plant architecture gene TAC1 and hybrid fertility gene (S5 and Sa) (Yu et al., 2013); rice germplasm characterization based on DNA array (McNally et al., 2009; Wang et al., 2010), GWAS based SNP-genotyping is carried out in rice using 44K SNP array (McCouch et al., 2010; Zhao et al., 2011); Illumina GoldenGate SNP Chip is used in detects SNPs and genetic analysis in rice breeding (Thomson et al., 2012). Whole genome sequencing (WGS) works have been done in many accessions of rice for genetic polymorphism analysis (Arai-Kichise et al., 2014; Lyu et al., 2013; Xu et al., 2012; Yang et al., 2012' Duitama et al., 2015 and 3K RGP). Genetic diversity within O. sativa (McNally et al., 2009), integration of important traits in the HYVs (Zhao et al., 2010), and identification of many genes related to complex traits (QTLs) has been conducted by the rice scientists using GWAS/SNP chip (Zhao et al., 2011) and aluminium tolerance traits in rice has also been studied in details (Famoso et al., 2011). Yamamoto et al. (2012) has developed online data base (OGRO) of rice by incorporating all the functional alleles and QTLs to facilities the rice breeding program world-wide. Based on the SNP diversity, it was observed overall (pairwise SNP differences per kb) variation 3.93, and on average 2.58 within indica subspecies, 1.96 within japonica and 5.9 between indica and japonica (Xu et al., 2012; Duitama et al., 2015). Supporting the earlier report that subspecies indica has more genetic diversity than japonica.

It is obvious to increase approximately 25% rice grain of the present production to meet up the demand of population growth in 2030 from less amount of arable land, less water and under adverse effects of climatic change (Flood/drought/salinity). Estimated annual yield increase is needed about 1.2-1.5%, which means yield increase of 0.6 t/ ha worldwide on an average (Seck et al., 2012). Population growth will reach nine billion (9

Billion) by 2050, and it is imperative to increase the food supply to meet up the demands (Godfray *et al.*, 2010).

Genomic Assisted Breeding for Rice Crop Improvement

Molecular genetics can play a vital role for the improvement of rice yield and productivity in the post-genomics era to sustain world food security (Miura et al. 2011; Huang et al. 2013). Grain yield enhancing processes are the main target to increase yield in the rice breeding and genomic research (Huang et al., 2013; Zuo and Li, 2014; Li et al., 2011). Advanced genomic tools are being used for study the mapping population and functional aenomics (SNP based marker-trait association) analyses to dissect the unknown complex traits (QTLs) to uncover the QTLs/genes (GS3, GW2, qSW5/GW5, GS5, TGW6 and GIF1) for grain size/weight in rice (Fan et al. 2009; Zhang et al. 2012; Weng et al., 2008; Zhao et al., 2011; Huang et al., 2010). The GWAS have successfully identified many QTLs/gene for agronomic traits, including grain yield (Li et al., 1997; Venuprasad et al., 2012), flowering time (Chen et al., 2014), plant height (Ashikari et al., 2002), aluminum tolerance (Famosa et al., 2011), grain yield under drought stress. and submergence tolerance (Xu and Mackill, 1996) in rice. Genotyping-by-sequencing (GBS) was used to discover and call SNPs on 369 advanced inbred breeding lines of rice for grain yield (kg/ha), flowering time (days to 50% flowering), and plant height (cm) (Spindel et al., 2015).

Plant height specific QTLs were identified based on genomic breeding (sequencing based) in rice (Huang et al., 2009), which was considered as 'Green revolutionary' gene. Whole genome sequencing of rice cultivar is performed to identify gene specific markers (may be SNPs) which may help in marker assisted selection (MAS) in breeding program. Amylose content determining gene specific SNPs were detected in rice varieties using whole genome resequencing method and discovered three SNPs (Waxy-1, Waxy-2 and Waxy-3) (Duitama et al., 2015) for quality improvement and reported as amylose

content marker in rice by other group (Larkin and Park, 2003). Many gene/ QTLs were identified using cloning and functional analysis of the genes based on comparative genome characterization (Weng et al., 2008; Jiang et al., 2012). The QTL related to grain yield DEP1 was characterized and responsible for grain number per panicle and for erect panicle (Huang et al., 2009). GS3 is major QTL related to grain weight and size was identified by Fan et al (2006). Heading date QTL Ghd7 and days to heading (DTH8) were identified in rice (Xue et al., 2008; Wei et al., 2010; Huang et al., 2013). Wild species O. rufipogon has also been resequenced for the generation of functional SNPs, which can be used to improve the crop varieties and relationship between rice diversity and domestication of rice crop (He et al., 2011; Huang et al., 2012a). The 'Oryza Map Alignment Project' (OMAP) was developed for alignment of sequencing data of wild rice based on reference genome to identify genes and OTLs (Wing et al., 2005).

RIL lines are re-sequenced using the NGS technique and ultra-high-density linkage constructed for the been has map identification of many QTLs associated with yield and gene (DTH8 and LAX1). The fine mapping of QTLs and genes can accelerate the QTL cloning and molecular breeding to develop improved rice varieties (Gao et al., 2013). Resequencing based gene mapping has been applied to identify some important gene/QTLs (qPH1, qPH5, qGL-3, qGN1) from the rice lines (Wang et al., 2011; Gao et al., 2013; Yu et al., 2011; Duan et al., 2013). The Functional Genomics Rice International been initiated to Project (IRFGP) has determine the function of each of the alleles in the rice genome (Ikeda et al., 2013). Bacterial blight (BB) is one of the most devastating diseases of rice which causes huge loss in rice production worldwide and by Xanthomonus caused oryzae pv. oryzae (Xoo). Different approaches have been applied to make BB resistant rice varieties through molecular breeding. Some genes resistance BB (Xa3/Xa26, Xa4, Xa4b, Xa6, and Xa9) have been transferred to improved varieties through MAS breeding. These genes are

located at the end of the long arm of chromosome 11. The receptor-like kinase gene was found in the cloned region of *Xa3*/*Xa26* gene (Sun *et al.,* 2004) based on GWAS.

The genetic improvement of Basmati rice for yield, quality and resistance to (Xa21, xa4, xa13, bacterial leaf bliaht xa5, Xa33t, xa34t and Xa38) and blast (Pi1, Pi2, Pi5, Pi9, Pi54, Pib, Piz, Piz5, Pita and Pi54/Pi-K^h), brown plant hopper [Bph-3/17/18/20/21 and Bph18(t)], sheath blight (qSHB) and gall midge (Gm4 and Gm8) diseases has been performed by pyramiding the multiple genes/QTLs through markerassisted back-crossing (MABC)/markerassisted foreground and background selection (Cheema et al., 2008; Madhavi et al., 2011; Natarajkumar et al., 2012; Sujatha et al., 2013; Pandey et al., 2013; Pradhan et al., 2015). Introgression of known cloned genes and QTLs for drought tolerance (DTY1.1, DTY2.1, DTY2.2, DTY3.1, DTY3.2, D TY9.1 and DTY12.1), flood tolerance (submergence) (Sub1) and salinity stress (Saltol) tolerance are initiated to develop highyielding mega rice varieties (ADT46, Bahadur, MTU1075, Pooja, Rajendra, Mahsuri, Ranjit, ADT39, Pusa44, ADT45, Gayatri and Savitri) MAS through India of (http://india.irri.org/mega-projects-in-india, Singh et al. 2015). This eventually may lead to development of certain diverse geneticallytailored high-yielding and climate resilient early maturing Indian rice varieties for sustaining food security.

Furthermore, millions of single nucleotide polymorphism (SNP) and insertiondeletion (InDel) markers have already been identified in rice. Saturation of the genome with such sequence based SSR and SNP markers is accelerating fine mapping and map-based cloning of genes, and thus, development of gene-based allele-specific markers. Rice improvement programs are expected to benefit greatly from the use of these markers in near future. The availability of gold standard reference genome sequence of *japonica* rice cv. Nipponbare (International Rice Genome Sequencing Project 2005) has propelled the genome resequencing and transcriptome sequencing of diverse rice genotypes in recent years by use of NGS (next-generation sequencing) approaches in India. This in turn led to the development of enormous resources in the form of genomic (genic) simple sequence repeat (SSR) and single nucleotide polymorphism (SNP) markers at a genome-wide scale in rice. For instance, non-redundant 2495052 SNP and 324034 InDel markers have been discovered by comparing the NGS-based whole-genome resequencing data of six elite indica inbred lines (three of each cytoplasmic male sterile and restorer lines) to accelerate genomicsassisted breeding for hybrid performance in rice (Subbaiyan et al., 2012). Subsequently, the whole genome resequencing of three drought/salinity tolerant (Nagina 22 and Pokkali) and sensitive (IR64) rice accessions identified non-redundant 1784583 SNPs and 154275 InDels between reference Nipponbare and three resequenced rice accessions. Based on this outcome, genome-wide 401683 SNPs between IR64 and Pokkali and 662509 SNPs between IR64 and Nagina 22 that are welldistributed across coding and non-coding regions of these sequenced genomes were discovered with the eventual aim to deploy them in marker-assisted breeding for abiotic stress tolerance in rice (Jain et al., 2014). More recently, the comparison of whole genome resequencing data of a widely alycemic indexlow cultivated containing indica rice variety, Swarna, with reference genome Nipponbare, identified 1,149,698 SNPs (65,984 non-synonymous SNPs) and 104,163 InDels for deciphering the genetic basis of complex glycemic index quantitative trait in rice (Rathinasabapathi et al., 2015).

References

- Abe, A., et al, (2012). Genome sequencing reveals agronomically important loci in rice using MutMap. *Nat. Biotechnol.*, 30: 174-178.
- Agarwal, P., Parida, S.K., Raghuvanshi, S., Kapoor, S., Khurana, P., Khurana, J.P., and Tyagi, A.K., (2016). Rice improvement through genome-based functional analysis and molecular breeding in India. *Rice*, 9: 1-17.

- Andersen, J.R., and Lübberstedt, T., (2003). Functional markers in plants. *Trends Plant Sci*, 8: 554-560.
- Arai-Kichise, Y., Shiwa, Y., Ebana, K., Shibata-Hatta, M., Yoshikawa, H., Yano, M., et al. (2014). Genome-wide DNA polymorphisms in seven rice cultivars of temperate and tropical Japonica Groups. *PLoS One*, 9: e86312. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0086312.
- Ashikari, M., Sasaki, A., Ueguchi-Tanaka, M., Itoh, H., Nishimura, A., *et al.* (2002) Loss-of-function of a rice gibberellin biosynthetic gene, GA20 oxidase (GA20ox-2), led to the rice 'green revolution'. *Breeding Science* 52: 143-150.
- Bandillo, N., Raghavan, C., Muyco, P.A., Sevilla, M.A., Lobina, I.T., *et al.* (2013). Multi-parent advanced generation intercross (MAGIC) populations in rice: progress and potential for genetics research and breeding. *Rice*, 6: 11.
- Bernardo, R. (2008). Molecular markers and selection for complex traits in plants: learning from the last 20 years. *Crop Sci*, 48: 1649-1664.
- Cheema, K., Grewal, N., Vikal, Y., Sharma, R., Lore, J.S., Das, A., Bhatia, D., Mahajan, R., Gupta, V., Bharaj, T.S., and Singh, K. bacterial blight Α novel (2008). from Oryza resistance gene nivara mapped to 38 kb region on chromosome 4 L and transferred to Oryza sativa L. Genet Res, 90: 397-407.
- Chen, J.B., Li, X.Y., Cheng, C., Wang, Y.H., Qin, M., *et al.* (2014). Characterization of Epistatic Interaction of *QTLs* LH8 and EH3 Controlling Heading Date in Rice. *Scientific Reports*, doi: 10.1038/srep07387.
- Davey, J.W., Paul, A., Hohenlohe, Paul, D.E., Boone, J.Q., Catchen, J.M., and Blaxter, M.L., (2011). Genome-wide genetic marker discovery and genotyping using next-generation sequencing. *Nature Rev Genet*, 12: 499-510.
- Duan, M.J., Sun, Z.Z., Shu, L.P., Tan, Y.N., Yu, D., Sun, X.W., Llu, R.F., Ll, Y.J., Gong, S.Y., Yuan, D.Y. (2013). Genetic analysis of an elite super-hybrid rice

parent using high-density SNP markers. *Rice*, 6: 21-27.

- Duitama, J., Silva, A., Sanabria, Y., Cruz, D.F., Quintero, C., Ballen, C., *et al.* (2015). Whole Genome Sequencing of Elite Rice Cultivars as a Comprehensive Information Resource for Marker Assisted Selection. *PLoS ONE*, 10(4): e0124617.
- Famoso, A.N., Zhao, K., Clark, R.T., Tung, C.W., Wright, M.H., Bustamante, C., et al. (2011). Genetic architecture of aluminum tolerance in rice (*Oryza sativa*) determined through genome-wide association analysis and *QTL* mapping. *PLoS Genet*, 8: e1002221.
- Fan, C. et al. (2006) GS3, a major *QTL* for grain length and weight and minor *QTL* for grain width and thickness in rice, encodes a putative transmembrane protein. *Theor Appl Genet*, 112: 1164-1171.
- Chuchuan, F., Xing, Y., Mao, H., Lu, T., Han, B., Xu, C., Li, X., and Zhang, Q. (2009). GS3, a major *QTL* for grain length and weight and minor *QTL* for grain width and thickness in rice, encodes a putative transmembrane protein. *Theor Appl Genet*, 118: 465-472.
- Feltus F.A. *et al.* (2004). An SNP resource for rice genetics and breeding based on subspecies *indica* and japonica genome alignments. *Genome Res.*, 14: 1812-1819.
- Fukuoka, S., Saka, N., Koga, H., Ono, K., Shimizu, T., et al. (2009). Loss of function of a proline-containing protein confers durable disease resistance in rice. Science 325: 998–1001
- Ganal MW, Altmann T, Röder MS (2009). SNP identification in crop plants. *Curr Opin Plant Biol*, 12: 211-217.
- Gao, Q., Yue, G.D., Li, W.Q., Wang, J.Y., Xu, J.H., and Yin, Y. (2012). Recent progress using high-throughput sequencing technologies in plant molecular breeding. *J Integr plant Biol*, 54: 215-227.
- Gao, Z.Y., Zhao, S.C., He, W.M., Guo, L.B., Peng, Y.L., Wang, J.J., Guo, X.S., Zhang, X.M., Rao, Y.C., Zhang, C., Dong, G.J., Zheng, F.Y., Liu, Y., Zhu, L., et al.

(2013). Dissecting yield-associated loci in super hybrid rice by resequencing recombinant inbred lines and improving parental genome sequences. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA*, 110: 14492–14497.

- Godfray, H.C. et al. (2010). Food security: the challenge of feeding 9 billion people. Science 327: 812-818.
- Goff, S.A., Ricke, D., Lan, T.H., Presting, G., Wang, R.L., Dunn, M., Glazebrook, J., Sessions, A., Oeller, P., Varma, H., Hadley, D., Hutchison, D., Martin, C., Katagiri, F., Lange, B.M., Moughamer, T., Xia, Y., Budworth, P., Zhong, J.P., Miguel, T., Paszkowski, U., Zhang, S.P., Colbert, M., Sun, W.L., Chen, L.L., Cooper, B., Park, S., Wood, T.C., Mao, L., Quail, P., et al. (2002). A draft sequence of the rice genome (*Oryza sativa* L. ssp. *japonica*). Science 296: 92-100.
- Gopalakrishnan, S., Sharma, R.K., Anand Rajkumar, K.A., Joseph, M., Singh, V.P., Bha, K.V., Singh, N.K., and Mohapatra, T. (2008). Integrating marker assisted background analysis with foreground selection for identification of superior bacterial blight resistant recombinants in Basmati rice. *Plant Breed*, 127: 131-139.
- Guo, L.B., and Ye, G.Y. (2014). Use of major quantitative trait loci to improve grain yield. *Rice*, 7: 1-10.
- Gupta, P.K., Rustgi, S., and Mir, R.R. (2008). Array-based highthroughput DNA markers for crop improvement. *Heredity*, 101: 5-18.
- Han, B., and Huang, X.H. (2013). Sequencing-based genome-wide association study in rice. *Curr Opin Plant Biol*, 7: 133-138.
- Heffner, E.L., Sorrells, M.E., Jannink, J.-L. (2009). Genomic selection for crop improvement. *Crop Sci*, 49: 1-12.
- Huang, R., Jiang, L., Zheng, J., Wang, T., Wang, H., Huang, Y., and Hong, Z. (2013). Genetic bases of rice grain shape: so many genes, so little known. *Trends Plant Sci*, 18: 218-226.
- Huang, X. et al. (2009). Natural variation at the DEP1 locus enhances grain yield in rice. *Nat Genet*, 41: 494-497.

- Huang, X., Kurata, N., Wei, X., Wang, Z., Wang, A., Zhao, Q., Zhao, Y., Liu, L., Lu, H., Li, W., Guo, Y., Lu, Y., Zhou, C., Fan, D., Weng, Q., Zhu, C., Huang, T., Zhang, L., Wang, Y., Feng, L., Furuumi, H., Kubo, T., Miyabayashi, T., Yuan, X., Xu, Q., Dong, G., Zhan, Q., Li, C., Fujiyama, A., and Toyoda, A. (2012). A map of rice genome variation reveals the origin of cultivated rice. *Nature*, 490: 497-501.
- Huang, X., Wei, X., Sang, T., Zhao, Q., Feng, Q., Zhao, Y., Li, C., Zhu, C., Lu, T., Zhang, Z., Li, M., Fan, D., Guo, Y., Wang, A., Wang, L., Deng, L., Li, W., Lu, Y., Weng, Q., Liu, K., Huang, T., Zhou, T., Jing, Y., Lin, Z., Buckler, E.S., Qian, Q., Zhang, Q.F., Li, J., and Han, B. (2010). Genome-wide association studies of 14 agronomic traits in rice landraces. Nat Genet, 42: 961-967.
- Huang, X.H., Feng, Q., Qian, Q., Zhao, Q., Wang, L., Wang, A., Guan, J.P., Fan, D.L., Weng, Q.J., Huang, T., Dong, G.J., Sang, T., and Han, B. (2009). Highthroughput genotyping by wholegenome resequencing. *Genome Res*, 7: 1068-1076.
- Huang, X.H., Lu, T.T., and Han, B. (2013). Resequencing rice genomes: an emerging new era of rice genomics. *Trends Genet*, 29: 225-230.
- Huang, X.H., Zhao, Y., Wei, X.H., Li, C.Y., Wang, A., Zhao, Q., Li, W.J., Guo, Y.L., Deng, L.W., Zhu, C.R., Fan, D.L., Lu, Y.Q., Weng, Q.J., Liu, K.Y., Zhou, T.Y., Jing, Y.F.S.L.Z., Dong, G.J., Huang, T., Lu, T.T., Feng, Q., Qian, Q., Li, J.Y., and Han, Β. (2012).Genome-wide association study of flowering time and grain yield traits in a worldwide collection rice germplasm. Nat of Genet, 44: 32-41.
- Ikeda, M., Miura, K., Aya, K., Kitano, H., and Matsuoka, M. (2013). Genes offering the potential for designing yield-related traits in rice. *Curr Opin Plant Biol*, 16: 213-220.
- Imai, I., Kimball, J.A., Conway, B., Yeater, K.M., McCouch, S.R. et al. (2013). Validation of yield-enhancing quantitative trait loci from a low-yielding wild ancestor of rice. *Mol Breed*, 32: 101-120.

- IRGSP (2005) The map-based sequence of the rice genome. *Nature*, 7: 793-800.
- Jain, M., Moharana, K.C., Shankar, R., Kumari, R., and Garg, R. (2014). Genomewide discovery of DNA polymorphisms in rice cultivars with contrasting drought and salinity stress response and their functional relevance. *Plant Biotechnol J*, 12: 253-264.
- Jannink, J.-L., Aaron, J., Lorenz, and Iwata, H. (2010). Genomic selection in plant breeding: from theory to practice. *Briefings in functional genomics*, 9: 166-177.
- Jeong, I.S., Yoon, U.H., Lee, G.S., Ji, H.S., Lee, H.J., Han, C.D., Hahn, J.H., An, G.H., and Kim, Y.H. (2013). SNP-based analysis of genetic diversity in antherderived rice by whole genome sequencing. *Rice*, 7: 6. doi: 10.1186/1939-8433-6-6.
- Jiang, Y. et al. (2012). Rice functional genomics research: progress and implications for crop genetic improvement. *Biotechnol Adv*, 30: 1059-1070.
- Kanamori, H., Fujisawa, M., Katagiri, S., Oono, Y., Fujisawa, H., Karasawa, W., Kurita, K., Sasaki, H., Mori, S., Hamada, M., Mukai, Y., Yazawa, T., Mizuno, H., Namiki, N., Sasaki, T., Katayose, Y., Matsumoto, T., and Wu, J. (2013). A BAC physical map of *aus* rice cultivar 'Kasalath', and the map-based genomic sequence of 'Kasalath' chromosome 1. *Plant J*, 7: 699-708.
- Larkin, P.D., and Park, W.D. (2003). Association of waxy gene single nucleotide polymorphisms with starch characteristics in rice (*Oryza sativa* L.). *Molecular Breeding*, 12: 335-339.
- Li, Y., Fan, C., Xing, Y., Jiang, Y., Luo, L., Linag, S., Shao, D., Xu, C., Li, X., Xiao, J., He, Y., Zhang, Q. (2011). Natural variation in GS5 plays an important role in regulating grain size and yield in rice. *Nature Genetics*, 43: 1266-1269.
- Li, Z., Shannon, P.R., William, P.D., Paterson, A.H., and Stansel, J.W. (1997). Epistasis for three grain yield components in rice. *Genetics*, 145: 453-465.

- Lyu, J., Zhang, S., Dong, Y., He, W., Zhang, J., Deng, X., et al. (2013). Analysis of elite variety tag SNPs reveals an important allele in upland rice. *Nat Commun*, 4: 2138. doi: 10.1038/ncomms3138.
- Madhavi, K.R., Prasad, M.S., Laha, G.S., Mohan, K.M., Madhav, M.S., and Viraktamath, B.C. (2011). Combining blast and bacterial blight resistance in rice cultivar, improved Samba Mahsuri. *Indian J Plant Protect*, 39: 124-129.
- McCouch, S.R., McNally, K.L., Wang, W., and Sackville, H.R. (2012). Genomics of gene banks: A case study in rice. *Am J Bot*, 99: 407-423.
- McCouch, S.R., Zhao, K., Wright, M., Tung, C.W. Ebana, K., Thomson, M., Reynolds, A., Wang, D., DeClerck, G., Ali M.L. (2010). Development of genome-wide SNP assays for rice. *Breed. Sci*, 60: 524-535.
- McNally, K.L., Childs, K.L., Bohnert, R., Davidson, R.M., Zhao, K., Ulat, V.J. et al. (2009). Genome wide SNP variation reveals relationships among landraces and modern varieties of rice. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA*, 106: 12273-12278.
- Meuwissen, T.H.E., Hayes, B.J., and Goddard, M.E. (2001). Prediction of total genetic value using genome-wide dense marker maps. *Genetics* 157: 1819-1829.
- Mishra, K.K., Vikram, P., Yadaw, R.B., Swamy, B.P.M., Dixit, S. et al. (2013). qDTY12.1: a locus with a consistent effect on grain yield under drought in rice. *BMC Genetics* 14: 12-17.
- Miura, K., Ashikari, M., and Matsuoka, M. (2011). The role of *QTLs* in breeding of high-yielding rice. *Trends Plant Sci*, 16: 319-326.
- Molina, J., Sikora, M., Garud, N., Flowers, J.M., Rubinstein, S., Reynolds, A. et al. (2011). Molecular evidence for a single evolutionary origin of domesticated rice. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA*, 108: 8351-8356.
- Natarajkumar, P., Sujatha, K., Laha, G.S., Rao, K.S., Mishra, B., Viraktamath, B.C., Hari, Y., Reddy, C.S., Balachandran, S.M., Ram, T., Madhav, M.S., Rani, N.S., Neeraja, C.N., Reddy, G.A., Shaik, H., and Sundaram, R.M. (2012).

Identification and fine-mapping of *Xa33*, a novel gene for resistance to *Xanthomonas oryzae* pv. *oryzae*. *Phytopathology*, 102: 222-228.

- Pandey, M.K., Rani, N.S., Sundaram, R.M., Laha, G.S., Madhav, M.S., Rao, K.S., Sudharshan, I., Hari, Y., Varaprasad, G.S., Rao, L.V.S., Suneetha, K., Sivaranjani, A.K.P., Viraktamath, B.C. (2013). Improvement of two traditional Basmati rice varieties for bacterial blight resistance and plant stature through morphological and marker-assisted selection. *Mol Breed*, 31: 239-246.
- Pérez-de-Castro, A.M., Vilanova, S., Cañizares, J., Pascual, L., Blanca, J., Díez, M.J., Prohens, J., and Picó, B. (2012). Application of Genomic Tools in Plant Breeding. *Curr Genomics*, 13: 179-195.
- Pradhan, S.K., Nayak, D.K., Mohanty, S., Behera, L., Barik, S.R., Pandit, E., Lenka, S., and Anandan, A. (2015). Pyramiding of three bacterial blight resistance genes for broad-spectrum resistance in deepwater rice variety, Jalmagna. *Rice*, 8: 19-23.
- Rathinasabapathi, P., Purushothaman, N., Ramprasad, V.L., and Parani, M. (2015). Whole genome sequencing and analysis of Swarna, a widely cultivated *indica* rice variety with low glycemic index. *Sci Rep*, 5: 11303.
- Scott, A.J. (2016) Rice: The First Crop Genome. *Rice*, 9: 14.
- Seck, P.A., Diagne, A., Mohanty, S., and Wopereis, C.S. (2012). Crops that feed the world 7: Rice. *Food Sec*, 4: 7-24.
- Septiningsih, E.M., Pamplona, A.M., Sanchez, D.L., Neeraja, C.N., Vergara, G.V., et al. (2009). Development of submergencetolerant rice cultivars: the *Sub1* locus and beyond. *Ann Bot*, 103: 151-160.
- Singh, B.P., Jayaswal, P.K., Singh, B., Singh, P.K., Kumar, V., Mishra, S., Singh, N., Panda, K., and Singh, N.K. (2015). Natural allelic diversity in *OsDREB1F* gene in the Indian wild rice germplasm led to ascertain its association with drought tolerance. *Plant Cell Rep*, 34: 993-1004.

- Song, W.Y., Wang, G.L., Chen, L.L., Kim, H.S., Pi, L.Y., Holsten, T., Gardner, J., Wang, B., Zhai, W.X., Zhu, L.H. et al. (1995). A receptor kinase-like protein encoded by the rice disease resistance gene, Xa21. *Science*, 270: 1804-1806.
- Spindel, J., Begum, H., Akdemir, D., Virk, P., Collard, B., Redoña, E., Atlin, G., Jannink, J.L., and McCouch, S.R. (2015). Genomic selection and association mapping in rice (Oryza sativa): effect of trait genetic architecture. training population composition, marker number and statistical model on accuracy of rice genomic selection in elite, tropical rice breeding lines. PLoS *Genet* 11(2): e1004982.
- Subbaiyan, G.K., Waters, D.L., Katiyar, S.K., Sadananda, A.R., Vaddadi, S., and Henry, R.J. (2012). Genome-wide DNA polymorphisms in elite *indica* rice inbreds discovered by whole-genome sequencing. *Plant Biotechnol J*, 10: 623-634.
- Sujatha, K., Prasad, M.S., Pandey, Μ., M.S., Neeraja, C.N., Ramesha, Balachandran, S.M., Shobharani, N., Kemparaju, B., Madhanmohan, K., V.S.A.K., Hajira, S.K., Sama, Pranathi, Baachiranjeevi, C.H., Κ., M.S., Madhav, and Reddy, G.A., Sundaram, R.M. (2013). Marker-assisted introgression of bacterial blight and blast resistance into IR 58025B, an elite maintainer line of rice. Plant Breed, 132: 586-594.
- Sub, X. et al. (2004). *Xa26*, a gene conferring resistance to *Xanthomonas oryzae* pv. *oryzae* in rice, encodes an LRR receptor kinase-like protein. *Plant J*, 37: 517-527.
- Takagi, H., Abe, A., Yoshida, K., Kosugi, S., Natsume, S., Mitsuoka, C., Uemura, A., Utsushi, H., Tamiru, M., Takuno, S., Innan, H., Cano, L.M., Kamoun, S., and Terauchi, R. (2013). *QTL*-seq: rapid mapping of quantitative trait loci in rice by whole genome resequencing of DNA from two bulked populations. *Plant J*, 7: 174-183.

- Takagi, H., Uemura, A., Yaegashi, H., Tamiru, M., Abe, A. et al. (2013). MutMap-Gap: whole-genome resequencing of mutant F₂ progeny bulk combined with de novo assembly of gap regions identifies the rice blast resistance gene *Pll. New Phytol*, 200: 276-283.
- The 3000 rice genomes project (2014). GigaScience 3: 7 doi: 10.1186/2047-217X-3-7
- Thomson, M.J., Zhao, K., Wright, M., McNally, K.L., Rey, J., Tung, C.-W., Reynolds, A., Scheffler, B., Eizenga, G., and McClung, A. (2012). Highthroughput single nucleotide polymorphism genotyping for breeding applications in rice using the BeadXpress platform. *Mol. Breed*, 29: 875-886.
- Uga, Y., Sugimoto, K., Ogawa, S., Rane, J., Ishitani, M. et al. (2013). Control of root system architecture by *DEEPER ROOTING 1* increases rice yield under drought conditions. *Nature Genet*, 45: 1097-1102.
- Varshney, R.K., Terauchi, R., and McCouch, S.R. (2014). Harvesting the Promising Fruits of Genomics: Applying Genome Sequencing Technologies to Crop Breeding. *PLOS Biology*, 12: e1001883.
- Varshney, R.K., Graner, A., and Sorrells, M.E. (2005). Genomics-assisted breeding for crop improvement. *Trends Plant Sci*, 10: 621-630.
- Venuprasad, R., Bool, M.E., Auiatchon, L., Sta Cruz, M.T., Amante, M. et al. (2012). A large-effect *QTL* for rice grain yield under upland drought stress on chromosome 1. *Mol Breeding*, 30: 535-547.
- Wei, X. et al. (2010). DTH8 suppresses flowering in rice, influencing plant height and yield potential simultaneously. *Plant Physiol*, 153: 1747-1758.
- Weng, J., Gu, S., Wan, X., Gao, H., Guo, T., Su, N., Lei, C., Zhang, X., Cheng, Z., Guo, X., Wang, J., Jiang L., Zhai, H., Wan, J. (2008). Isolation and initial characterization of GW5, a major QTL associated with rice grain width and weight. *Cell Res*, 18: 1199-1209.
- Xie, W., Feng, Q., Yu, H., Huang, X., Zhao, Q., Xing, Y., Yu, S., Han, B., and Zhang,

Q. (2010). Parent-independent

genotyping for constructing an ultrahighdensity linkage map based on population sequencing. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA*, 107: 10578-10583.

- Xu, J.J., Zhao, Q., Du, P.N., Xu, C.W., Wang, B.H., Feng, Q., Liu, Q.Q., Tang, S.Z., Gu, M.H., Han, B., and Liang, G.H. (2010).
 Developing high throughput genotyped chromosome segment substitution lines based on population whole-genome resequencing in rice. *BMC Genomics* 7: 656-669.
- Xu, K., Ismail, A., and Ronald, P. (2013). Flood tolerance mediated by the rice Sub1A transcription factor 1. *In*. Jenks, M., and Hasegawa, P. (eds.) Plant abiotic stress, 2nd edition. Wiley-Blackwell, Ames, Iowa.
- Xu, K.N., and Mackill, D.J. (1996). A major locus for submergence tolerance mapped on rice chromosome 9. *Molecular Breeding*, 2: 219-224.
- Xu, X., Liu, X., Ge, S., Jensen, J.D., Hu, F.Y., Li, X., Dong, Y., Gutenkunst, R.N., Fang, L., Huang, L., Li, J.X., He, W.M., Zhang, G.J., Zheng, X.M., Zhang, F.M., Li, Y.R., Yu, C., Kristiansen, K., Zhang, X.Q., Wang, J., Wright, M., McCouch, S., Nielsen, R., Wang, J., and Wang, W. (2011). Resequencing 50 accessions of cultivated and wild rice yields markers for identifying agronomically important genes. Nat Biotech, 30: 105-111.
- Xu, Y., and Crouch, J.H. (2008). Markerassisted selection in plant breeding: from publications to practice. *Crop Sci*, 48: 391-407.
- Xue, W. et al. (2008). Natural variation in Ghd7 is an important regulator of heading date and yield potential in rice. *Nat Genet.* 40: 761-767.
- Yamamoto, E., Yonemaru, Ji., Yamamoto, T., and Yano, M. (2012), OGRO: The Overview of functionally characterized Genes in Rice online database. *Rice*. 5: 26.
- Yang, C.C., Kawahara, Y., Mizuno, H., Wu, J., Matsumoto, T., and Itoh, T. (2012). Independent Domestication of Asian Rice Followed by Gene Flow from japonica to indica. *Mol Biol Evol*, 29: 1471-1479.

- Yu, H., Xie, W., Li, J., Zhou, F., and Zhang, Q. (2014). A whole-genome SNP array (RICE6K) for genomic breeding in rice. *Plant Biotechnol J*, 12: 28-37.
- Yu, H.H., Xie, W.B., Wang, J., Xing, Y.Z., Xu, C.G., Li, X.H., Xiao, J.H., and Zhang, Q.F. (2011). Grains in *QTL* detection using an ultra-high density SNP map based on population sequencing relative to traditional RFLP/SSR markers. *PLoS One* 7: e17595.
- Yu, J., Hu, S.N., Wang, J., Wong, G.K., Li, S.G., Liu, B., Deng, Y.J., Dai, L., Zhou, Y., Zhang, X.Q., Cao, M.L., Liu, J., Sun, J.D., Tang, J.B., Chen, Y.J., Huang, X.B., Lin, W., Ye, C., Tong, W., Cong, L.J., Geng, J.N., Han, Y.J., Li, L., Li, W., Hu, G.Q., Huang, X.G., Li, W.J., Li, J., Liu, Z.W., Li, L., et al. (2002). A draft sequence of the rice genome (*Oryza sativa* L. *ssp. indica*). *Science*, 296: 79-92.
- Zhang, Q. (2007). Strategies for developing Green Super Rice. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA*, 104: 16402-16409.
- Zhang, Q., Li, J., Xue, Y., Han, B., and Deng, C.W. (2008). Rice 2020: a call for an international coordinated effort in rice functional genomics. *Mol Plant* 1: 715-719.
- Zhang, X., Wang, J., Huang, J., Lan, H., Wang, C., Yin, C., Wu, Y., Tang, H., Qian, Q., Liand, J., and Zhang, H. (2012). Rare allele of *OsPPKL1* associated with grain length causes extra-large grain and a significant yield increase in rice. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA*, 109: 21534-21539.
- Zhao, K., Tung, C.W., Eizenga, G.C., Wright, M.H., Ali, M.L., Price, A.H., et al. (2011). Genome-wide association mapping reveals a rich genetic architecture of complex traits in *Oryza sativa*. *Nat Commun*, 2: 467-471.
- Zhao, K., Wright, M., Kimball, J., Eizenga, G., McClung, A., Kovach, M., et al. (2010). Genomic Diversity and Introgression in *O. sativa* Reveal the Impact of Domestication and Breeding on the Rice Genome. *PLoS One* 5: e10780.
- Zhao K., Tung C.W., Eizenga, G.C., Wright M.H., Ali, M.L., Price, A.H., Norton, G.J.,

Islam, M.R., *et al.* (2011). Genome-wide association mapping reveals a rich genetic architecture of complex traits in *Oryza sativa. Nat Commun,* 2: 467-471.

Zuo, J., and Li, J. (2014). Molecular genetic dissection of quantitative trait loci regulating rice grain size. *Annu Rev Genet*, 48: 99-118.

Review Article

Nitric oxide and calcium signalling in plants under salinity stress and their crosstalk

Saran Kumar Gupta and Palash Mandal*

Plant Physiology and Pharmacognosy Research Laboratory, Department of Botany, University of North Bengal, Siliguri 734 013, West Bengal, India.

Abstract

Salinity is considered as one of the major factor affecting the crop production throughout the world. The oxidative stress induced by salinity can retard plant growth and yield as major part of energy is wasted on conserving water and improving ionic balance. The free radicals produced during stress are considered to be a major factor for most of the damages as these free radicals attack vital biomolecules such as lipids, protein and carbohydrates which are the basic requirement of almost all physiological and developmental processes. Understanding the mechanism of stress tolerance along with the involvement of important signalling molecules nitric oxide and calcium ion have been reported to be actively involved in upregulation of various stress response mechanisms thus indicating the existence of a possible cross talk among these molecules and other associated pathways. In this review, emphasis was given on the impact of salinity and oxidative stress mediated damages on plant system. Additionally, the role of nitric oxide and calcium ion as signalling molecules in response to stress signals and their implication in mitigation of salinity stress has also been discussed.

Keywords: Calcium ion, Free radicals, Nitric oxide, Salinity, Signalling.

Introduction

Salinity is considered as one of the major factor affecting the crop production throughout the world. Salinity either in water or soil represents one of the major abiotic stresses especially in arid and semi-arid regions, which can severely limit the agricultural production (Shanon, 1998). High concentration of salt creates ionic imbalance and hyper osmotic stress in plant system which consequently leads to oxidative damages. Such drastic changes in plant system cause retardation of growth, molecular damages, membrane disruption and even death. For the plant to be tolerant to salinity stress: their homeostasis must be re-established along with detoxification mechanism must be boosted (Zhu, 2001). Most of the cellular damages caused by salinity are usually associated with ROS mediated oxidative stress (Parida and Das, 2005).

Nitric oxide and calcium both are considered as highly versatile signalling molecules. Various literatures have reported

**Corresponding author* E-mail: nbubotanypm@gmail.com the significant involvement of both of these molecules in wide range of physiological and developmental processes in plants. Additionally, these molecules have found to mitigate the adverse effect of varied environmental stresses including salinity (Wilson et al., 2008; Sirova et al., 2011; Lecourieux et al., 2006).

Effect of salinity on plant system

The two major consequences of salinity on plant system are osmotic stress and ionic toxicity; these physical conditions affect all other physiological, biochemical and developmental processes in plants (Yadav et al., 2011). High salt content in the substratum creates rise in osmotic pressure of the substratum thus, affecting the water uptake capacity of plants. Furthermore, decrease in the turgor pressure of the plant cells cause closing of stomata which leads to reduced carbon fixation but increase in ROS production. These highly reactive and unstable free radicals disrupt various cellular processes by damaging the major biomolecules like lipids, proteins, and nucleic acids (Parida and Das, 2005). Ionic toxicity is the physiological state in which the equilibrium of ions is disturbed which causes perturbation In cellular metabolism and processes. High concentration of sodium ions at the surface of the root disrupts plant nutrition by inhibiting both K' uptake and enzymatic activities within the cell (Asiam et al., 2011). Potassium is an important nutrient which regulates huge number of enzymes activities associated with various major pathways (Kader and Lindberg, 2010); on the other hand, sodium ions inhibit the activity of enzymes. Na⁺ is a cation almost similar to K⁺, for this reason Na⁺ can cross the cell membrane without much disturbance (Parida and Das, 2005). As suggested by Rodriguez-Navarro, (2000)optimum concentration of K⁺ required is 100-200mM in the cytosol and the concentration of cytosolic Na⁺ excess of 10mM creates stress environment in the system. The oxidative stress induced by salinity can retard plant growth as major part of energy is wasted on conserving water and improving ionic balance (Kader and Lindberg, 2010).

Strategy for prevention of Na⁺ toxicity in plants

In order to overcome salt stress, plants have developed different strategies for their survival. For instance, for combating Na⁺ toxicity most of the glycophytes depend on restriction of Na⁺ intake, but this strategy is successful to some extent only because of the electronegative environment in inner cellular system. Additionally, the cation transporters are fairly permeable to Na⁺, therefore the Na⁺ along the constant influx of electrochemical gradient is not terminated completely (Amtmann et al., 1999). But interestingly, halophytes overcome this ion toxicity by coupling the uptake of lons via roots with the compartmentation of ions into cellular vacuoles (Hasegawa et al., 2000; Blumwald et al., 2000).

Concept of free radicals

A free radical is defined as a molecular species which is capable of independent existence and posses an unpaired electron in its outermost atomic orbital. This unpaired electron results in presence of certain common properties that are shared by most of the radicals. These free radicals are highly unstable as well as highly reactive. They have the capability to either donate an electron or accept an electron from other molecules, therefore altering their native properties (Cheeseman and Slater, 1993; Lobo et al., 2010). The free radicals generated from oxygen are called reactive oxygen species (ROS) and those from nitrogen are termed as reactive nitrogen species (RNS). ROS includes various forms of activated oxygen molecules, such as superoxide (O^{2* -}), hydroxyl (*OH) and peroxyl (ROO*), as well as non-free radicals hydrogen peroxide (H₂O₂) and singlet oxygen (102). Likewise, RNS includes nitric oxide (NO^{*}) and nitrogen dioxide (NO2°) and non-free radicals such as nitrous acid (HNO2) as (Halliwell, 1994; peroxynitrite $(ONOO^{-})$ Chanda and Dave, 2009). These free radicals are generated under normal physiological conditions but become harmful when not being eliminated from the cellular systems. In fact, such imbalance between the production and elimination of reactive oxygen species in the cell system leads to a condition known as oxidative stress. After excessive accumulation, they attack vital biomolecules leading to cell damage and homeostatic disruption. The major targets of these free radicals are lipids, nucleic acids, proteins and carbohydrates (Aruoma, 1994). The formation of free radical is a consequence of both enzymatic and nonenzymatic reactions which occurs continuously in the cell system. Enzymatic reactions include those phenomena involved in the phagocytosis, respiratory chain, synthesis of prostaglandin also in the cytochrome P450 system (Lui et al., 1999; Lobo et al., 2010). Free radicals can also be produced in nonenzymatic reactions between oxygen and organic compounds as well as those initiated by ionizing reactions.

Importance of Nitric oxide signalling in plant system

Nitric oxide (NO) is an important signalling molecule, which has been known to participate in wide spectrum of regulatory functions in almost all stages of plant development (Wilson *et al.*, 2008; Sirova *et al.*, 2011). In the year 1975 the emission of NO from plants was first observed by Klepper In 1975, in soybean plants treated with herbicides (Klepper, 1979). Plants not only react to the atmospheric or soil NO, but they are also able to generate NO via reduction of apoplastic nitrite (Bethke *et al.*, 2004) or by carotenoids in presence of light (Cooney *et al.*, 1994). The major production of NO in plants, however, is probably carried through the action of NAD(P)H-dependent nitrate reductase enzyme (Dean and Harper, 1988) which is also considered as an endogenous source of NO in plant system (Yamasaki *et al.*, 1999).

The synthesis of NO in animals is carried out by the enzyme nitric oxide synthase (NOS) via deamination of L-Arginine. But, there are no such genes in plant system including Arabidopsis thaliana that allow homology with NOS genes of animals (Gupta et al., 2011). Among the photosynthetic members, only Ostreococcus tauri, an unicellular green alga was found to possess a NOS having a homology of only 45% with the human NOS (Foresi et al., 2010). At present several pathways involved in NO synthesis in plant system are known, also some are assumed which are given in fig. 1. The biosynthetic pathway leading to the production of NO in plants might be either oxidative or reductive. The oxidative pathway is carried out by NOS like enzyme which also includes synthesis from polyamines. The reductive pathway is mediated by enzymes such as nitrate reductase (NR) and nitrite-NO (Ni-NOR). Furthermore, this reductase pathway includes xanthine oxidoreductase (XOR) in peroxisomes and cytochrome c oxidase (COX) that synthesizes NO from nitrite in mitochondria (Mamaeva et al., 2015).

The application of exogenous NO to plants or cell cultures has revealed valuable information about the influence of this various physiological and molecule on biochemical processes. The summary of the with various NO associated functions biochemical and molecular physiological, processes is given in fig. 2. The earlier reports suggest that NO can mediate the biological effects of signalling molecules such as phytohormones. The biosynthesis of NO has been found to be induced by cytokinin in different plants and hence the possibility of involvement of NO in the cytokinin-induced programmed cell death process is proposed by Neill *et al.*, (2003). Likewise, it has been demonstrated that NO synthesis in cucumber roots is induced by auxin (Pagnussat *et al.*, 2003). Additionally, the interaction between both the gaseous molecules NO and ethylene in the maturation and senescence of plant tissues has been reported during plant development (Lamattina *et al.*, 2003).

The identification of the NO synthesis enzymes and the discovery of regulatory role of NO in the activity of specific proteins within sub-cellular compartments provided significant understanding of NO signalling at the molecular level (Hanafy et al., 2001; Kone et al., 2003; Stuehr et al., 2004). Over the past decade, considerable progress has been made in understanding the mechanism of NO signalling in plants. NO modulates the activity of most proteins through nitrosylation and tyrosine nitration mechanism. The post translational modifications via nitrosylation as well as S-nitrosylation have been resulted in regulation of several plant proteins in vitro and also in vivo to some extent. The proteins which are the targets of NO include haemoglobin, cytochrome c oxidase, metacaspase 9, glyceraldehyde-3- phosphate dehydrogenase, and methionine adenosyltransferase (Besson-Bard et al., 2008). Endogenous NO has been found to function as a calcium ion-mobilizing messenger by inducing the rise in cytosolic Ca^{2+} concentrations. The rise of cytosolic Ca^{2+} concentration further aid NO to modulate the protein kinases and channels involved in the signalling cascade, thus regulates important physiological processes such as stomatal closure, adventitious root formation an also the expression of defense genes (Garcia-Mata et al., 2003; Lamotte et al., 2006). In Arabidopsis, it was demonstrated that the production of NO by elicitors such as lipopolysaccharides is regulated by Ca²⁺ influx mediated by the cyclic nucleotide-gated channel (Ali et al., 2007). The interplay of both NO and Ca²⁺ and their involvement in the plant acclimation during salinity stress also preventing the oxidative stress mediated damages and their adverse effects have been elucidated in fig. 4.

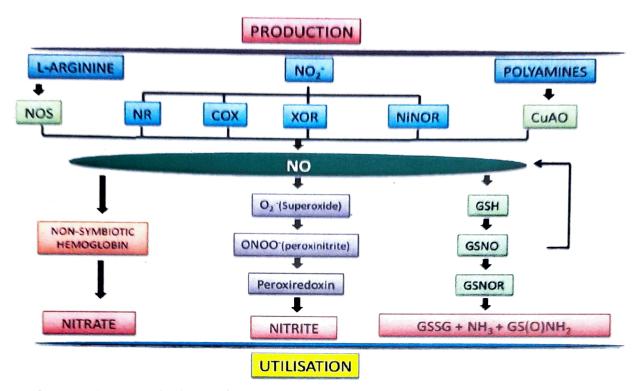


Fig. 1: Pathways involved in synthesis and utilization of NO in plant system (Mamaeva *et al.,* 2015).NOS: Nitric oxide synthase; NR: Nitric reductase; COX: Cytochrome oxidase; XOR: xanthine oxidoreductase; CuAO: Cu-amine oxidase; NiNOR: Nitrite-NO reductase; GSH: Reduced glutathione; GSNO: S-nitrosoglutathione; GSNOR: S-nitrosoglutathionereductase; GSSG: oxidized glutathione; GS(O)NH₂: glutathione sulfonamide.

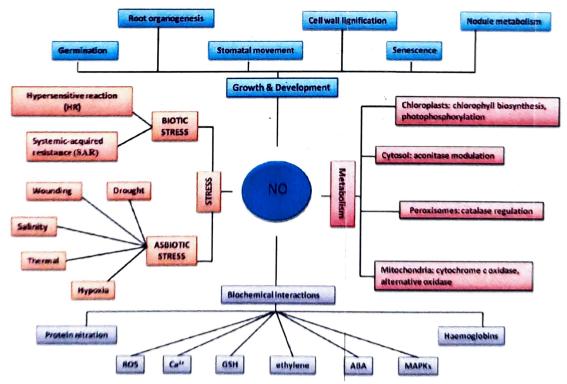


Fig. 2. Functions of Nitric oxide associated with various physiological, biochemical and molecular processes (del -Rio et al., 2004).

Role of Calcium signalling in plant system

The calcium ion has been well established as a second messenger in several plant signalling pathways, conveying a wide range of stimuli to appropriate physiological responses. Ca²⁺ signals are considered as a core regulator of cell physiology and cellular responses of plants to the environment. Many extracellular and environmental signals including both abiotic and biotic factors, elicit change in the cellular level of calcium, termed as calcium signatures *et al.*, 2006). This "Ca²⁺ (Lecourieux signatures" represent a central mechanistic principle for stimulus-specific information in the cellular system. The channels, pumps, and carrier proteins serve as the mechanistic basis for generation of Ca²⁺ signals by modulating the flux of calcium ions among the sub-cellular compartments, cell and its extracellular environment (Dodd et al., 2010). The disorders due to Ca-deficiency in plants have been considered to be very much harmful in commercially horticulture sector (Shear, 1975). Some of the diseases caused due to deficiency of calcium in plants are tip burn and brown heart in leafy vegetables, blossom end rot of tomato fruit, empty pod in peanut also structural weakness in cell wall. The Cadeficiency generally occurs when there is unavailability of sufficient calcium in the developing tissues due to failure of calcium mobilization by phloem. On the other hand, presence of excess calcium in the substratum also creates a cytotoxic environment for plants. The excessive calcium reduces the germination rate of the seeds and also retards the plant growth rates (Shear, 1975; White and Broadley 2003). The other functions of calcium ion in the plant systems are elucidated in fig. 3.

Since the presence of higher calcium ion concentration is cytotoxic, a sub micromolar level of calcium ion is maintained by $Ca^{2+}ATPases$ and H^+/Ca^{2+} antiporters in unstimulated cells (Sze *et al.*, 2000; Hirschi, 2001). These proteins maintain this optimum level by fluxing the extra cytosolic Ca^{2+} either to the apoplast or the lumen of vacuole or endoplasmic reticulum (Sanders *et al.*, 2002). There are other class of proteins' which change their conformation or catalytic activity upon binding with the calcium ion and hence regulate the calcium signals. Also it has been reported that specific sensors and signals of calcium ion signatures regulated cellular responses to specific biotic and abiotic stimuli (White, 2000).

The proteins responsible for the perception and decoding of Ca2+ signals are present in the cytosol and nucleus of the plant cell. Several calcium sensors with different characteristics, subcellular Ca²⁺ bindina signalling interactions localizations and comprises a toolkit that helps in decoding the information within Ca²⁺ signatures in the form of spikes or oscillations (Dodd et al., 2010; Batistic and Kudla, 2012). Further these proteins accordingly carry the sensor processing of this information into respective alterations in cell function. Conceptually, plant Ca²⁺ sensor proteins that are functionally signalling components have been classified into sensor relays and sensor responders (Sanders et al., 2002). The sensor responder proteins which include Ca2+- dependent protein kinases (CDPK) combine both sensing function and responding function, regulated by calcium-binding proteins that often cause conformational changes (e.g., protein kinase activity) within a single protein. Consequently, these kinases mediate the information encoded in Ca²⁺ signals into phosphorylation events of specific target proteins. In contrast, sensor relay proteins such as calmodulin (CaM) and calmodulin like protein (CML) also contain multiple calcium-binding domains and undergo conformational changes with Ca²⁺ signals but lack the enzymatic function. Therefore, these proteins have to interact with other target proteins and regulate their activity for transduction of Ca²⁺ signal, which means they must undergo Ca2+-dependent protein-protein interactions (Luan et al., 2002). The calcineurin B-like (CBL) protein are another family of sensor proteins which lack the enzymatic activity hence belong to sensor proteins. However, their relay specific interaction is with a family of protein kinases designated as CBL-interacting protein kinases (CIPKs), SO, CBL-CIPK complexes are considered as bimolecular sensor responders (Hashimoto and Kudla, 2011). CaM is highly conserved in all eukaryotic members, whereas

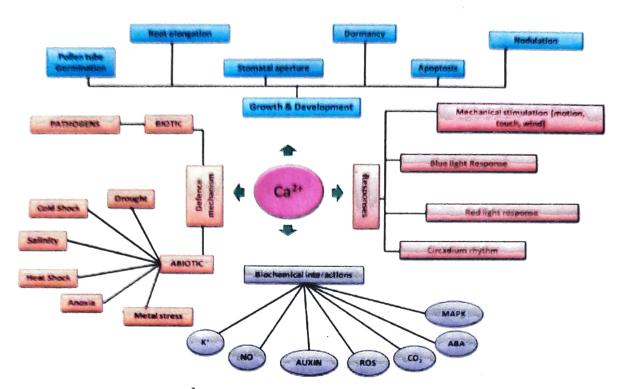


Fig. 3. Involvement of Ca²+ signal in various physiological, biochemical and molecular processes in plant system (modified from White and Broadley, 2003; Leucouriex *et al.*, 2006)

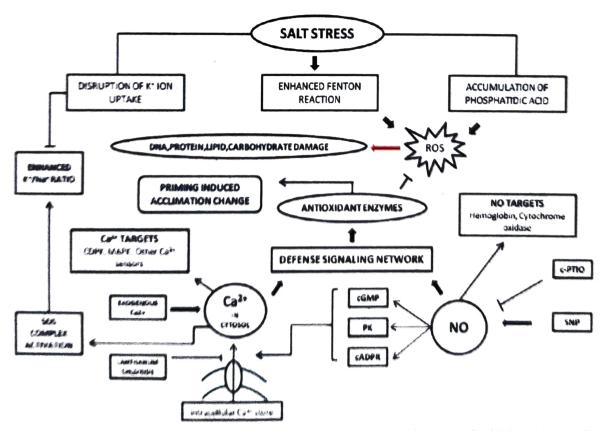


Fig. 4, Interplay of Nitric oxide and Calcium ion and their role in alleviation of oxidative stress mediated damages under salinity stress.

CML, CDPK and CBL proteins have been found to be present only in plant system (Batistic and Kudla, 2009). The specific binding of Ca²⁺ with direct results In Calmodulin7 (Cam7) other regulation, while interaction and likely to mediate gene calmodulins are with other via interacting regulation transcriptional (co)regulators. Metabolic and biosynthetic processes such as brassinosteroid synthesis are important targets of direct Ca2+dependent modulation (Du and Poovaiah, 2005), but on the other hand Ca2+-dependent phosphorylation and gene regulation provides the major cellular currencies for transduction specific Ca²⁺ signals into targeted of downstream responses (Harper and Harmon, 2005).

Implication of NO for maintenance of redox homeostasis during salinity stress

NO is said to possess considerable capacity to regulate oxidative stress mediated damages along with the level and toxicity of ROS.

The properties of NO which makes it capable to exert a protective function against oxidative stress mediated damages as suggested by Yadav (2010) are given below:

- i. It reacts with lipid radicals and stops the propagation of lipid oxidation.
- ii. Scavenging the superoxide anion and formation of peroxynitrite which is toxic for plant are later neutralized by ascorbate and glutathione.
- iii. Involvement in the activation of antioxidant enzymes.

The lupin seeds when subjected to sodium nitroprusside (SNP) treatment showed better germination under saline stress as well as heavy metal stress (lead and cadmium) suggesting involvement of NO in auxin signalling pathway (Kopyra and Gowdz, 2003). Later, Zheng et al. (2009) demonstrated that pre-soaking of wheat with SNP for 20h prior to germination resulted in increased germination rate and radicle weight under 300 mM NaCl. Additionally, decrease in Na⁺ concentration but increase in K⁺ concentration in the seeds were observed thereby indicating role of NO in maintaining a balance between K⁺ and Na⁺ during germination under salt stress. The pretreatment of citrus root with exogenous SNP

for a duration of 48h exhibited induction of primary antioxidant responses in the leaves of citrus subjected to salinity stress. The study revealed that SNP pre-treatment enhanced the activity of antioxidant enzymes such as ascorbate dismutase (SOD), superoxide catalase (CAT) and peroxidase (APX), glutathione reductase (GR) also prevented the NaCl-dependent protein oxidation (Tanou et al., 2009). Zheng et al. (2009) claimed in their effectively treatment NO that study contributed to better accumulation of ferritin, a protein active in chelation of excess of ferrous ion present in the cellular system of barley plant subjected to salt stress. Exogenous application of NO through different modes have reported to be effective in regulating the functioning of photosynthetic pigments (Ruan et al., 2002;), Improving salt tolerance by modulating proton pump activity in maize (Zhang et al., 2006), regulating osmotic balance and proline metabolism in tobacco (Ke et al., 2013) and prevention of mitochondrial oxidative damage (Zheng et al., 2009). Furthermore, various evidences have been provided by researchers about the protective effect of NO during other stress conditions besides salinity; alleviating the negative effects of UV radiations in wheat seedlings (Yang et al., 2013); mitigating the oxidative injuries under heavy metal stress in lupin seeds (Kopyra and Gowdz, 2003) and modulating the metabolism of biochemicals during osmotic stress (Ke et al., 2013). Other beneficial effects of NO donor reported are regulation of seed germination in Senna macranthera (da Silva et al., 2015); maintenance of optimum Na⁺/K⁺ ratio in cotton seedlings (Dong et al., 2014); enhancement in the enzymes involved nitrogen metabolism namely nitrate in reductase and nitrite reductase in tomato (Manai et al., 2014) also reduction of lipid hydrogen peroxide peroxidation, and superoxide anions; elevation in the activity of major antioxidant enzymes accompanied with increase in the accumulation of biochemicals such as proline, glutathione and sugars under salnity stress in numerous plant system (Hayat et al., 2012; Dong et al., 2014; da Silva et al., 2015; Hameed et al., 2015; Ahmad et al., 2016).

Multifunctional response of calcium in plant system during salinity stress

Calcium is considered as multifunctional element in plants besides as a nutrient, it is involved in several physiological processes like maintenance of membrane integrity, cell wall structure, increasing the activity of key enzymes and phytohormones interaction (Barker and Pilbeam, 2007). Additionally, it plays vital role in signalling network as a secondary messenger under varied environmental conditions (Tuteja, 2009; Batistic and Kudla, 2012). By virtue of this property it is capable of ameliorating the adverse effects of abiotic stresses including chilling, thermal, drought, heavy metals and salinity (Ma et al., 2005; Shao et al., 2008; Siddiqui et al., 2011; Zehra et al., 2012).

Many authors have suggested the beneficial role of calcium ion in the alleviation of the adverse effects of abiotic stress conditions. Therefore, the maintenance of optimum supply of calcium in saline soil is considered as an important factor in 5 preventing the severity of specific ion toxicities, in those crops which are susceptible during salinity stress injury (Grattan and Grieve, 1999). In their study Hasegawa et al., (2000) suggested that during salt stress, plants are able to tolerate high saline concentration by inducing the signal transduction cascades involving calcium ion. Thus, when exposed to stress conditions including salinity plants increase the cytosolic Ca²⁺ accumulation to combat the oxidative damages. Although the basic mechanism involved has remained unexplained, prevailing models for Ca²⁺ functioning include both membrane stabilisation and signalling significance. Considering the potential role of calcium ion in overcoming the negative impacts of several stresses, it has been implemented in various modes in order to provide stress tolerance to plants. Jaleel et al., (2007) demonstrated that when Catharanthus roseus plants were supplemented with calcium chloride under drought condition, calcium ion provided osmoprotection to the plants along with increase in glycine betaine accumulation and indole alkaloid content in the shoot and roots of the plant. Also, a significant enhancement in the activity of antioxidant

namely superoxide dismutase, enzymes catalase and peroxidase was reported in the same plant subjected to salinity stress (Jaleel et al., 2007). According to Khan et al., (2009) when calcium chloride was applied to linseed in combination with gibberellic acid proved more effective in ameliorating the negative effects of NaCl stress. It was found that the electrolyte leakage of membranes was reduced considerably with decrease in the accumulation of lipid peroxides and hydrogen peroxide. Later Sharma and Dhanda, (2015) suggested the protective role of calcium chloride treatment in Vigna radiata in which it was found that the presence of calcium ion helped in maintenance of photosynthetic pigments under salt stress. Similarly, calcium was found to maintain the rate of photosynthesis in Zoysia japonica under drought stress by reducing the damage of photosynthetic pigment (Xu et al., 2013); increasing the germination rate and growth of forest strand under simulated acid rain (Liu et al., 2011); involved in the enhancement of chilling stress in Stylosanthes guianensis by interacting with abscisic acid (Zhou and Ghou, 2009); the application of calcium in the culture medium was found to activate the accumulation of flavonol in Polvaonum hydropiper (Nakao et al., 1999); also increase in the activity of antioxidant enzymes, regulation of biochemical metabolism and maintenance of membrane integrity by calcium has been reported in plant system under various stress conditions (Jaleel et al., 2007; Khan et al., 2009; Zhou and Ghou, 2009; Xu et al., 2013; Sharma and Dhanda, 2015).

Crosstalk between Nitric Oxide and Ca²⁺

The complex cross-talk between NO and Ca2+ involve components of Ca²⁺ signalling machinery modulated by NO-dependent at post-translational and/or mechanisms transcriptional levels (Besson-Bard et al., 2008). It is considered that NO regulates the overall control of Ca²⁺ homeostasis by regulating almost all types of associated Ca2+ channels and transporters. NO controls the Ca²⁺ homeostasis either via S-nitrosylation of the concerned proteins or through other second messengers namely, cGMP and cyclic ADP ribose (cADPR) (Willmott et al., 1996; Clementi, 1998 ; Stamler *et al.*, 2001; Ahern *et al.*, 2002; Hess *et al.*, 2005) (Fig. 4).

cADPR is a Ca²⁺ mobilizing messenger that induces release of Ca²⁺ from intracellular Ca²⁺ stores into various plant cells by activating the Ca²⁺ permeable channel ryanodine receptors (Allen et al., 1995; Fliegert et al., 2007). The rise in the cytosolic Ca²⁴ concentrations accompanied with an influx of Ca²⁺ from the extracellular space was observed in Vicia faba and Nicotiana plumbaginifolia when exposed to NO donors (Garcia-Mata et al., 2003; Lamotte et al., 2004). Previous studies suggested ryanodine receptors -like channels act as a main target of NO action and cADPR as key intracellular messenger responsible for mediating NO signals (Willmott et al., 1996; Clementi, 1998). Interestingly, parallel investigation revealed that exogenous NO was unable to trigger any changes in Ca2+ concentration in Nicotiana plumbaginifolia cells (Lecourieux et al., 2005). Therefore, these findings indicate that the regulation of Ca²⁺ homeostasis by NO might be restricted to specific cellular compartments.

Furthermore, studies on *Vicia faba* guard cells and *Nicotiana plumbaginifolia* cells revealed that protein kinase inhibitors significantly suppressed the NO mediated elevation of $[Ca^{2+}]cyt$ which indicates that besides cADPR involvement of protein kinases is also essential for signalling cascades that relay NO signals to Ca²⁺ channels (Sokolovski *et al.*, 2005; Lamotte *et al.*, 2006).

Interestingly, it has also been suggested that elicitor-induced NO production is enhanced by an upstream influx of extracellular Ca²⁺ (Lamotte *et al.*, 2006; Vandelle et al., 2006). In agreement to above literature, cited a plasma membrane Arabidopsis cyclic nucleotide-gated channel (CNGC) member: CNGC2 was identified as a key Ca²⁺ channel which links the rise in Ca²⁺ influx to downstream NOS-like mediated NO production (Ali et al., 2007). Further exploring the complexity of interplay between Ca2+ and NO, a study by Vandelle et al. 2006 suggested that NO might down regulate its own Ca2+dependent synthesis by inhibiting elicitorinduced influx of extracellular Ca2+. This negative feedback mechanism is proposed as a strategy to protect the cells from the adverse

effects of excessive accumulation of NO as well as Ca²⁺.

The evidence summarized above documents the complexity of the interaction between NO and Ca^{2+} , but still a substantial effort is required to understand the mechanisms by which NO modulates fluxes of Ca^{2+} and its cellular homeostasis. Another unresolved issue concerns the impact of interplay between these two signalling molecules on the cell response.

Conclusion

Salinity management strategy is very essential for the production with better yield and quality of agricultural crops. Though some group of plants have developed defence mechanism against the salinity stress, but most of the agricultural crops are found to be susceptive. Therefore, several techniques have been suggested by the scientists for overcoming this problem and the implementation of signalling molecules and other metabolites as potent elicitors has showed considerable success in this field. The signalling molecules NO and Ca²⁺ due to their versatile characteristics are reported to be involved in almost all the processes in plant system. Among which their role in providing salinity tolerance to plants could be of great benefit to agricultural sector. From this review it can be suggested that NO and Ca2+ are not only stress signalling molecules but they have active role as intrinsic signal in developmental aspects. Furthermore. extensive study on genetics, proteomics and along metabolomics with additional physiological approaches are essential for better understanding of the mechanistic involvement of both NO and Ca2+ in the transduction pathways and their interplay among themselves, other factors and their perception and signal transmission to specific downstream responses.

Acknowledgement

The authors gratefully acknowledge Department of Science and Technology, Government of India for the financial assistance provided under the INSPIRE Scheme.

References

- Ahern, G.P., Klyachko, V.A., and Jackson, M.B. (2002). cGMP and S-nitrosylation: two routes for modulation of neuronal excitability by NO. *Trends Neurosci.* 25: 510-517.
- Ahmad, P., Latef, A.A.A., Hashem, A., AbdAllah, E.F., Gucel, S. and Tran, L.P. (2016). Nitric oxide mitigates salt stress by regulating levels of osmolytes and antioxidant enzymes in chickpea. *Front. Plant Sci.*, 7(347): doi: 10.3389/fpls.2016.00347.
- Ali, R., Ma, W., Lemtiri-Chlieh, F., Tsaltas, D., Leng, Q., Bodman, S.V. and Berkowitz, G.A. (2007). Death don't have no mercy and neither does calcium: *Arabidopsis* cyclic nucleotide gated channel 2 and innate immunity. *Plant Cell*, 19: 1081-1095.
- Allen, G.J., Muir, S.R., and Sanders, D. (1995). Release of Ca²⁺ from individual plant vacuoles by both InsP3 and cyclic ADPribose. *Science*, 268: 735-737.
- Amtmann, A. and Sanders, D. (1999). Mechanisms of Na⁺ uptake by plant cells. *Adv. Bot. Res.* 29: 75-113.
- Aruoma, O.I. (1994). Nutrition and health aspects of free radicals and antioxidants. *Food Chem. Toxicol.* 32: 671-683.
- Aslam, R., Bostan, N., Nabgha-e-Amen, Maria, M. and Safdar, W. (2011). A critical review on halophytes: Salt tolerant plants. *J. Med. Plants. Res.* 5: 7108-7118.
- Barker, A.V. and Pilbeam, D.J. (2007). Handbook of Plant Nutrition. Taylor & Francis Group. Boca New York, USA, pp: 121-144.
- Batistic, O. and Kudla, J. (2012). Analysis of signaling pathways in plants Biochim. Biophys. Acta. 1820: 1283-1293.
- Batistic, O. and Kudla, J. (2009). Plant calcineurin B-like proteins and their interacting protein kinases. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta.* 1793: 985-992.
- Besson-Bard, A., Pugin, A. and Wendehenne, D. (2008). New insights into nitric oxide signaling in plants. *Annu. Rev. Plant Biol.* 59: 21-39.
- Bethke, P.C., Badger, M.R. and Jones, R.L. (2004). Apoplastic synthesis of nitric oxide

by plant tissues. *The Plant Cell,* 16: 332-341.

- Blumwald, E., Aharon, G.S. and Apse, M.P. (2000). Sodium transport in plant cells. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta.* 1465: 140-151.
- Chanda, S. and Dave, R. (2009). *In vitro* models for antioxidant activity evaluation and some medicinal plants possessing antioxidant properties: An overview. *Afr. J. Microbiol. Res.* 3(13): 981-996.
- Cheeseman, K.H. and Slater, T.F. (1993). An introduction to free radicals chemistry. *Br. Med. Bull.* 49: 481-93.
- Clementi, E. (1998). Role of nitric oxide and its intracellular signalling pathways in the control of Ca²⁺ homeostasis. *Biochem. Pharmacol.* 55: 713-18.
- Cooney, R.V., Harwood, P.J., Custer, L.J. and Franke, A.A. (1994). Light-mediated conversion of nitrogen dioxide to nitric oxide by carotenoids, *Environ. Health Perspect.* 102: 460-462.
- da Silva, A.L., Dias, D.C.F.S., Borges, E.E.L., Ribeiro, D.M. and da Silva, L.J. (2015).
 Effect of sodium nitroprusside (SNP) on the germination of *Senna macranthera* seeds (DC. ex Collad.) H. S. Irwin & Baneby under salt stress. *J. Seed Sci.* 37(4): 236-243.
- Dean, J.V. and Harper, J.E. (1988). The conversion of nitrite to nitrogen oxide(s) by the constitutive NAD(P)H-nitrate reductase enzyme from soybean. *Plant Physiol.* 88: 389-395.
- Dodd, A.N., Kudla, J. and Sanders, D. (2010). The Language of Calcium Signaling. *Annu. Rev. Plant Biol.* 61: 593-620.
- Dong, Y.J., Jinc, S.S., Liu, S., Xu, L.L. and Kong, J. (2014). Effects of exogenous nitric oxide on growth of cotton seedlings under NaCl stress. *J. Soil Sci. Plant Nutr.* 14(1): 1-13.
- Du, L.Q. and Poovaiah, B.W. (2005). Ca²⁺/calmodulin is critical for brassinosteroid biosynthesis and plant growth. *Nature*. 437: 741-45.
- Fliegert, R., Gasser, A. and Guse, A.H. (2007). Regulation of calcium signalling by adenine-based second messengers. *Biochem. Soc. Trans.* 35: 109-14.
- Foresi, N., Correa_Aragunde, N., Parisi, G., Calo, G., Salerno, G. and Lamattina, L.

(2010). Characterization of a nitric oxide synthase from the plant kingdom: NO generation from the green alga *Ostreococcus tauri* is light irradiance and growth phase dependent. *Plant Cell*. 22: 3816-3830.

- Garcia-Mata, C., Gay, R., Sokolovski, S., Hills, A., Lamattina, L. and Blatt, M.R. (2003). Nitric oxide regulates K⁺ and Cl⁻ channels in guard cells through a subset of abscisic acid-evoked signalling pathways. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 100: 11116-11121.
- Grattan, S.R. and Grieve, C.M. (1994). Mineral nutrient acquisition and response by plants grown in saline environments. In: Pessaraki M (ed) Handbook of plant and crop stress. Marcel Dekker, New York, pp: 203-226.
- Gupta, K.J., Fernie, A.R., Kaiser, W.M. and van Dongen, J.T. (2011). On the origins of nitric oxide. *Trends Plant Sci.* 16: 160-168.
- Halliwell, B. (1994). Free radicals, antioxidants and human disease: Curiosity, cause or consequence? *Lancet.* 344: 721-724.
- Hameed, A., Farooq, T., Hameed, A., Ibrahim, M., Sheikh, M.A. and Basra, S.M.A. (2015). Wheat seed germination, antioxidant enzymes and biochemical enhancements by sodium nitroprusside priming. *Agrochimica*. 59: 93-107.
- Hanafy, K.A., Krumenacker, J.S. and Murad, F. (2001). NO, nitrotyrosine, and cyclic GMP in signal transduction. *Med. Sci. Monit.* 7: 801-19.
- Harper, J.F. and Harmon, A. (2005). Plants, symbiosis and parasites: a calcium signalling connection, *Nat. Rev. Mol. Cell Biol.* 6: 555-566.
- Hasegawa, P.M., Bressan, R.A., Zhu, J.K. and Bohnert, H.J. (2000). Plant cellular and molecular responses to high salinity. *Annu. Rev. Plant Physiol. Plant Mol. Biol.* 51: 463-499.
- Hashimoto, K. and Kudla, J. (2011). Calcium decoding mechanisms in plants. *Biochimie.* 93: 2054-2059.
- Hayat, S., Yadav, S., Wani, A.S., Irfan, M., Alyemini, M.N. and Ahmad, A. (2012). Impact of sodium nitroprusside on nitrate reductase, proline content, and antioxidant system in Tomato under

salinity stress hort. *Environ. Biotechnol.* 53(5): 362-367.

- Hess, D.T., Matsumoto, A., Kim, S.O., Marshall, H.E. and Stamler, J.S. (2005). Protein S-nitrosylation: purview and parameters. *Nat. Rev. Mol. Cell Biol.* 6: 150-66.
- Hirschi, K. (2001). Vacuolar H⁺/Ca²⁺ transport: who's directing the traffic? *Trends Plant Scl.* 6: 100-104.
- Jaleel, C.A., Manivannan, P., Sankar, B., Kishorekumar, A., Gopi, R., Somasundaram, R. and Panneerselvam, R. (2007). Water deficit stress mitigation by calcium chloride in *Catharanthus roseus*. Effects on oxidative stress, proline metabolism and indole alkaloid accumulation *Colloids and Surfaces B: Biointerfaces*. 60: 110-116.
- Jaleel, C.A., Manivannan, P., Sankar, B., Kishorekumar, A. and Panneerselvam, R. (2007). Calcium chloride effects on salinity-induced oxidative stress, proline metabolism and indole alkaloid accumulation in *Catharanthus roseus*. *Comptes Rendus Biologies*, 330: 674-683.
- Kader, M.A. and Lindberg, S. (2010). Cytosolic calcium and pH signaling in plants under salinity stress. *Plant Signal Behav*. 5(3): 233-238.
- Ke, X., Cheng, Z., Ma, W. and Gong, M. (2013). Nitric oxide enhances osmoregulation of tobacco (*Nicotiana tobacam* L.) cultured cells under phenylethanoid glycosides (PEG) 6000 stress by regulating proline metabolism. *Afr. J. Biotechnol.* 12(11): 1257-1266.
- Khan, M.N., Siddiqui, M.H., Mohammad, F., Naeem, M., Masroor, M. and Khan, A. (2010). Calcium chloride and gibberellic acid protect linseed (Linum usitatissimum L.) from NaCl stress by inducing antioxidative defence system and osmoprotectant accumulation. Acta Physiol. Plant. 32: 121-132.
- Klepper, L.A. (1979). Nitric oxide (NO) and nitrogen dioxide (NO₂) emissions from herbicide-treated soybean plants. *Atmos. Environ.* 13: 537-542.
- Kone, B.C., Kuncewicz, T., Zhang, W. and Yu, Z.Y. (2003). Protein interactions with nltrlc oxide synthases: controlling the

right time, the right place, and the right amount of nitric oxide. *Am. J. Physiol. Renal. Physiol.* **285**: 178-90.

- Kopyra, M. and Gwozdz, E.A. (2003). Nitric oxide stimulates seed germination and counteracts the inhibitory effect of heavy metals and salinity on root growth of *Lupinus luteus. Plant Physiol. Biochem.* 41: 1011-1017.
- Lamattina, L., Garcia-Mata, C., Graziano, M. and Pagnussat, G. (2003). Nitric oxide: the versatility of an extensive signal molecule. *Annu. Rev. Plant Biol.* 54: 109-136.

£

- Lamotte, O., Courtois, C., Dobrowolska, G., Besson, A., Pugin, A. and Wendehenne, D. (2006). Mechanisms of nitric-oxideinduced increase of free cytosolic Ca²⁺ concentration in *Nicotiana plumbaginifolia* cells. *Free Radic. Biol. Med.* 40: 1369-76.
- Lamotte, O., Gould, K., Lecourieux, D., Sequeira-Legrand, A., Lebrun-Garcia, A., Durner, J., Pugin, A. and Wendehenne, D. (2004). Analysis of nitric oxide signalling functions in tobacco cells challenged by the elicitor cryptogein. *Plant Physiol.* 135: 516-29.
- Lecourieux, D., Lamotte, O., Bourque, S., Wendehenne, D., Mazars, C., Ranjeva, R. and Pugin, A. (2005). Proteinaceous and oligosaccharidic elicitors induce different calcium signatures in the nucleus of tobacco cells. *Cell Calcium.* 38: 527-38.
- Lecourieux, D., Ranjeva, R. and Pugin, A. (2006). Calcium in plant defencesignalling pathways. *New Phytologist.* 171: 249-269.
- Liu, T., Stern, A. and Roberts, L.J. (1999). The isoprostanes: Novel prostanglandin like products of the free radical catalyzed peroxidation of arachidonic acid. *J. Biomed. Sci.* 6: 226-35.
- Liu, T.W., Wu, F.H., Wang, W.H., Chen, J., Li, Z.J., Dong, X.J., Patton, J., Pei, Z.M. and Zheng, H.L. (2011). Effects of calcium on seed germination, seedling growth and photosynthesis of six forest tree species under simulated acid rain. *Tree Physiol.* 31: 402-413.
- Lobo, V., Patil, A., Phatak, A. and Chandra, N. (2010). Free radicals, antioxidants and

functional foods: Impact on human health. *Pharmacogn. Rev.* 4(8): 118-126.

- Luan, S., Kudla, J., Rodriguez-Concepcion, M., Yalovsky, S. and Gruissem, W. (2002). Calmodulins and calcineurin B-like proteins: Calcium sensors for specific signal response coupling in plants. *Plant Cell.* 14: S389-400.
- Ma, R., Zhang, M., Li, B., Du, G., Wang, J. and Chen, J. (2005). The effects of exogenous Ca on endogenous polyamine levels and drought-resistant traits of spring wheat grown under arid conditions. J. Arid Environ. 63: 177-190.
- Mamaeva, A.S., Fomenkov, A.A., Nosov, A.V., Moshkov, I.E., Mur, L.A.J., Hall, M.A. and Novikova, G.V. (2015). Regulatory role of nitric oxide in plants. *Russ. J. Plant Physiol.* 62(4): 427-440.
- Manai, J., Kalai, T., Gouia, H. and Corpas, F.J. (2014). Exogenous nitric oxide (NO) ameliorates salinity induced oxidative stress in tomato (*Solanum lycopersicum*) plants. *J. Soil Sci. Plant Nutr.* 14 (2): 433-446.
- Nakao, M., Ono, K., and Takio, S. (1999). The effect of calcium on flavanol production in cell suspension cultures of *Polygonum hydropiper. Plant Cell Rep.* 18: 759-763.
- Neill, S.J., Desikan, R. and Hancock, J.T. (2003). Nitric oxide signalling in plants. *New Phytol.* 159: 11-35.
- Pagnussat, G.C., Lanteri, M.L. and Lamattina, L. (2003). Nitric oxide and cyclic GMP are messengers in the indole acetic acidinduced adventitious rooting process. *Plant Physiol.* 132: 1241-1248.
- Parida, A.K. and Das, A.B. (2005). Salt tolerance and salinity effects on plants: a review. *Ecotox. Environ. Safe.* 60: 324-349.
- Rodriguez-Navarro, A. (2000). Potassium transport in fungi and plants. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta*. 1469:1-30.
- Ruan, H.H., Shen, W.B., Ye, M.B. and Xu, L.L. (2002). Protective effects of nitric oxide on salt stress-induced oxidative damages to wheat (*Triticum aestivum*) leaves. *Chin. Sci. Bull.* 47: 677-681.
- Sanders, D., Pelloux, J., Brownlee, C. and Harper, J.F. (2002). Calcium at the

crossroads of signalling. *Plant Cell*, 14: \$401-\$417.

- Shannon, M.C. (1998). Adaptation of plant to salinity. *Adv. Agron.* 60: 75-119.
- Shao, H., Song, W. and Chu, L. (2008). Advances of calcium signals involved in plant anti-drought. *C. R. Biol.* 331: 587-596.
- Sharma, A. and Dhanda, S. (2015). Application of calcium chloride to mitigate salt stress in *Vigna Radiata* L. Cultivars. *Int. J. Curr. Microbiol. App. Sci.* 4(2): 764-769.
- Shear, C.B. (1975). Calcium-related disorders of fruits and vegetables. *HortScience*, 10: 361-365.
- Siddiqui, M.H., Al-Whaibi, M.H. and Basalah, M.O. (2011). Interactive effect of calcium and gibberellin on nickel tolerance in relation to antioxidant systems in *Triticum aestivum* L. *Protoplasma*, 248: 503-511.
- Sirova, J., Sedlarova, M., Piterkova, J., Luhova, L. and Petrivalsky, M. (2011). The role of nitric oxide in the germination of plant seeds and pollen. *Plant Sci.* 181: 560-572.
- Sokolovski, S., Hills, A., Gay, R., Garcia-Mata, C., Lamattina, L. and Blatt, M.R. (2005). Protein phosphorylation is a prerequisite for intracellular Ca²⁺ release and ion channel control by nitric oxide and abscisic acid in guard cells. *Plant J.* 43: 520-29.
- Stamler, J.S., Lamas, S. and Fang, F.C. (2001). Nitrosylation: the prototypic redox-based signalling mechanism. *Cell.* 106: 675-83.
- Stuehr, D.J., Santolini, J., Wang, Z.Q., Wei, C.C. and Adak, S. (2004). Update on mechanism and catalytic regulation in the NO synthases. J. Biol. Chem. 279: 36167-70.
- Sze, H., Liang, F., Hwang, I., Curran, A.C. and Harper, J.F. (2000). Diversity and regulation of plant Ca²⁺ pumps: insights from expression in yeast. *Annu. Rev. Plant Physiol. Plant Mol. Biol.* 51: 433-462.
- Tanou, G., Molassiotis, A. and Diamantidisa, G. (2009). Hydrogen peroxide and nitric oxide induced systemic antioxidant primelike activity under NaCl-stress and stress free conditions in citrus plants. J. Plant Physiol. 166: 1904-1913.

- Tuteja, N. (2009). Integrated Calcium Signaling in Plants (Book chapter). In: Baluska, F and S. Mancuso (eds.), Signaling and Communication in Plants. Springer-Verlag Berlin Heidelberg. pp: 29-49.
- Vandelle, E., Poinssot, B., Wendehenne, D., Bentejac, M. and Pugin, A. (2006). Integrated signalling network involving calcium, nitric oxide, and active oxygen species but not mitogen activated protein kinases in BcPG1-elicited grapevine defenses. *Mol. Plant Microbe Interact.* 19: 429-40.
- White, P.J. and Broadley, M.R. (2003). Calcium in plants. Ann. Bot. 92: 487-511.
- White, P.J. (2000). Calcium channels in higher plants. Biochim. Biophys. Acta. 1465: 171-189.
- Willmott, N., Sethi, J.K., Walseth, T.F., Lee, H.C., White, A.M. and Galione, A. (1996). Nitric oxide induced mobilization of intracellular calcium via the cyclic ADPribose signalling pathway. *J. Biol. Chem.* 271: 3699-705.
- Wilson, I.D., Neill, S.J. and Hancock, J.T. (2008). Nitric oxide synthesis and signalling in plants. *Plant Cell Environ.* 31: 622-31.
- Xu, C., Li, X. and Zhang, L. (2013). The effect of calcium chloride on growth, photosynthesis, and antioxidant responses of *Zoysia japonica* under drought conditions. *PLoS one*, 8(7): e68214.

doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0068214.

- Yadav S. (2010). Effect of nitric oxide and brassinosteroids on the salinity induced changes in tomato *(Lycopersicon esculentum)*- A Thesis. Department of Botany, Aligarh Muslim University, India.
- Yadav, S., Irfan, M., Ahmad, A. and Hayat, S. (2011). Causes of salinity and plant manifestations to salt stress: A review. J. Environ. Biol. 32: 667-685.
- Yamasaki, H., Sakihama, Y. and Takahashi, S. (1999). An alternative pathway for nitric oxide production in plants: new featured of an old enzyme. *Trends Plant Sci.* 4: 128-129.
- Zehra, A., Gul, B., Ansari, R. and Khan, M.A. (2012). Role of calcium in alleviating

effect of salinity on germination of *Phragmites karka* seeds. *South Afr. J. Bot.* 78: 122-128.

- Zhang, Y.Y., Wang, L.L., Liu, Y.L., Zhang, Q., Wei Q.P. and Zhang, W.H. (2006). Nitric oxide enhances salt tolerance in malze seedlings through increasing activities of proton pump and Na⁺/H⁺ antiport in the tonoplast. *Planta*, 224: 545-555.
- Zheng, C., Jianga, D., Liu, F., Dal, T., Liu, W., Jing, Q. and Cao, W. (2009). Exogenous nitric oxide improves seed germination in

wheat against mitochondrial oxidative damage induced by high salinity. *Environ. Exp. Bot.* 67: 222-227.

- Zhou, B. and Guo, Z. (2009). Calcium is involved in the abscisic acid induced ascorbate peroxidase, superoxide dismutase and chilling resistance in *Stylosanthes guianensis. Biol. Plantarum*, 53(1): 63-68.
- Zhu, J.K. (2001). Plant salt tolerance. *Trends Plant Sci.* 6: 66-71.

Research Article

In vivo seed germination and seedling morphology of Phoenix dactylifera L. and Phoenix sylvestris (L.) Roxb.

Sujit Mondal¹, Anurag Chowdhury¹, S. K. Basu² and Monoranjan Chowdhury¹*

Taxonomy of Angiosperm and Biosystematics, Department of Botany, University of North Bengal, Darjeeling, 734 013, West Bengal

Agri-Horticultural Society of India, 1, Alipore Road, Kolkata 700 027, West Bengal

Abstract

A comparative study of *Phoenix dactylifera* L. and *Phoenix sylvestris* (L.) Roxb. has been done in the Medicinal Plant Garden in North Bengal University. The germination status of mature seeds of two species *in vivo* condition was recorded. It was seen that *Phoenix dactylifera* prefers natural pH (45.5) where as *Phoenix sylvestris* prefer acidic soil with pH (6-7). During this study total seed output, times of germination, first aerial leaf, veneration pattern and reproductive capacity were calculated.

Key words: Seed germination, Seedling morphology, *Phoenix dactylifera, Phoenix sylvestris,* West Bengal, India.

Introduction

The family Arecaceae (Palmae) is one of the largest monocotyledonous family, comprising over 212 genera with about 2,779 species distributed worldwide (Basu and Chakraverty, 1994). Phoenix dactylifera L. and Phoenix sylvestris (L.) Roxb. belongs to the Subfamily Corvphoideae, tribe Phoeniceae of the family Paimae (Arecaceae), Basu and Chakraverty (1994) reported a total of 17 species of Phoenix are growing in different parts of the World. Species of Phoenix are growing in diverse habitats that occupy swamps, deserts, mangroves and coastal areas. Most of Phoenix species originate in semiarid region, but usually occur near high ground water levels, riverside or springs. About 92 species and 4 varieties of wild and semi wild palms representing of 21 genera are distribution in India. They are chiefly occurring in three major geographical regions, viz. Peninsular India, Eastern and North-Eastern India and Andaman & Nicobar Islands, A very few species of palm taxa are also occur in the rest. parts of India, particularly in the sub-

E-mail: mono_malda@yahoo.co.ln

Himalayan valleys and plains of northern India, semi-arid parts of Western India, Gangetic plains, estuarine or mangrove forests of Ganga and Mahanadi delta, moist hilly tracts of Orissa, South and North Bihar (Basu and Chakraverty, 1994). Phoenix dactylifera and Phoenix sylvestris are distributed from Canary Islands through sub-tropical and tropical Africa, the Arabian Peninsula, the subcontinent and Indo-china Indian to Hongkong (Uhl and Dransfield, 1987). In India these palms are grown as ornamentals because of their beautiful showy structures. Apart from the ornamental use, both the species having great economic values due to their delicious nuts, sweet sap, timber etc.

Materials and Methods

Mature fruits of both the species have been collected from the natural sources during the month of July, 2015 and 20 numbers of seeds of each species were sown in pot with three replica. The standard pH for germination and growth of seedlings of each species were tested in laboratory. Progress of seeds germination were studied after regular interval. To record the seed behavior and seedling morphology, conventional methods were

^{*}Corresponding author

Taxa	Ave. Length	Ave. Breadth	Shape	Size	Seeds Weight (gm)	
	(cm)	(cm)	index	index	1 seed	100 seed
Phoenix dactylefera	1.86	0.94	1.98	1.75	1.34	134
Phoenix sylvestris	2.28	1.32	1.73	3.01	1.73	173

Table 1: Seed shape, size and weight measurements

Table 2: Seed output and Reproductive capacity

	eed output		Reproductive capacity				
Таха	Fruits/ plant	Seeds/ Fruit	Seed output	Germination %	Viable %	NonViable %	RC Value %
Phoenix dactylifera	2013	1	2013	71.67	71.67	28.33	131.15
Phoenix sylvestris	3341	1	3341	93.33	93.33	6.67	239.87

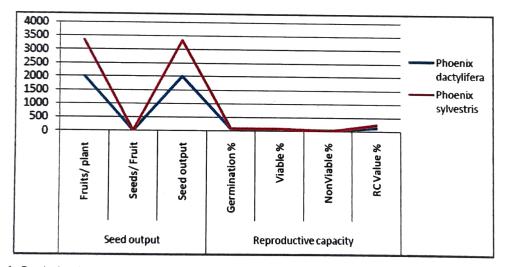


Fig. 1. Graph showing comparative study of Reproductive capacity and Seed output of *Phoenix sylvestris* and *Phoenix dactylifera*.

followed as suggested by Chowdhury (2009), Bose and Paria (2015).

This part of work also attempt to determined the average seed output and average seed germination for both the species. The average seed output of a plant is determined by taking 10 plants that were selected at random and counted separately.

Mean value is calculated for average seed output. The collected seeds were then dried out in all and stored in a desiccator. During seed count, number of fruit per plant, seeds per fruit also counted. Seed shape, seed colour and other seed morphology along with seed weight were also been noted. Seed shape and size, germination Percentage, reproductive capacity and seed output were calculated following the methods as suggested by Hill *et al.* (1986), Salisbury (1942) and Chowdhury (2009).

Result and discussion

Present study mainly focused on the entire seed morphology and reproductive capacity of *Phoenix dactylifera* and *Phoenix sylvestris* at garden condition at University of North Bengal (Figure 2). It was clearly recorded that the seeds of Phoenix dactylifera preferred acedic (pH 6-7) soil for germination where Phoenix sylvestris prefer germination in sandy soil with basic (pH 45.5) condition. During this study it was found that the rate of seed germination of Phoenix dactylifera is very less where as showing good and svivestris Phoenix satisfactory result. The first seedling leaf tip is more or less obtuse in Phoenix sylvestris whereas acute leaf tips in P. dactylifera. During germination in P. dactylifera the length of the remote tubule is on average 7cm whereas around 19 cm in P. sylvestris were recorded. It was also seen that first aerial leaf of the seedling of Phoenix dactylifera consists of 7 parallels veins where as phoenix sylvestris consists of 5 parallel veins with vigorous rooting system.



Fig. 2. Mature tree (A); seeds (C); seedlings (F); undivided main root system (J) of *P. sylvestris*; Mature tree (B); germinated seeds (D & E); seedlings (G & H); divided main root from the adjacent point (I) of *P. dactylifera*.

The details of the seed output, '%' of germination and Reproductive capacity for both the species were also calculated and given in Table 1 & 2. The entire calculated data shows that the *P. sylvestris* showing the higher seed production and also reproductive capacity (239.87%) than that of *P. dectyllifera*

(131.15%) and the comparative analysis was given in fig. 1.

Conclusion

Further detail studies regarding the seedling morphology of *Phoenix dactylifera, P. sylvestris, P. paludosa, P. acualis* will be taken for better understanding of the taxa through seedling morphology. Because of the genus *Phoenix* needs a long time for flowering which is very much essential for taxonomical identification, moreover the genus *Phoenix* is also dioecious in nature, so the study of seed and seedlings morphology can help us to during the segregation of male and female plants at juvenile stage for cultivation for better yield.

Acknowledgment

University Grant Commission (BSR fellowship) is highly acknowledged for the financial support to complete the said work.

References

- Basu, S.K. (1979). A census of Palms cultivated In the Indian Botanic Garden, Howrah. *Principes*, 22: 127-135.
- Basu, S.K., and Chakraverty, R.K. (1994). *A* manual of cultivated palms in India. BSI, Calcutta.
- Basu, S.K., and Mondal, S. (2012). Observation on *Licuala peltata* Roxb. a vulnerable palm of the indian flora and its *ex situ* conservation. National Conference on recent Trends on Plant diversity and Conservation Strategies. Nagaland University, Lumami, Nagaland.
- Basu, S.K., and Mukherji, D.P. (1972). Studies on the germination of palm seeds. *Principes*, 16: 136-137.
- Beccari, O. (1832). J.D. Hookers *Flora of British India.* L. Reeve & co. London. 6: 424-428.
- Bose, A., and Paria, N.D. (2015). Seedling morphology of the branched palm, *Hyphaene thebaica* (Arecaceae). *Envis newsletter*, 20(2): 9-10.
- Chowdhury, M. (2009). Plant Diversity and Vegetation Structure in the Wetlands of Malda District of West Bengal, India. Ph. D. thesis University of North Bengal, Darjeeling, West Bengal.

- Hill, H.J., West, S.H., and Hinson, K. (1986). Soyabean seed size influences expression of impermeable seed coat trait. *Crop Sci*, 3: 67-69.
- Salisbury, E.J. (1942). The Reproductive Capacity of Plants. G. Bell and Sons, London.
- Uhl, N., and Dransfield, J. (1987). Genera Palmarum. International Palm Society, U.S.A.

Vol. 10, No. 1, March 2016 p. 49-54 ISSN No. 0974-6927

Research Article

In vitro production of diarrhoeal enterotoxin by *Bacillus cereus* isolates from milk and dairy products

Sarita Kumari and Prabir K. Sarkar*

Microbiology Laboratory, Department of Botany, University of North Bengal, Siliguri-734 013

Abstract

Bacillus cereus is a great safety concern for dairy industry as it is associated with incidences of food poisoning by producing enterotoxins. In the present study, growth temperature profile and enterotoxin production potential of 144 strains of *Bacillus cereus* isolated from milk and dairy products were investigated. Out of them, 107 (74.3%) were able to grow at \leq 7 °C. Presence of such a large number of psychrotolerant/psychrotrophic strains in dairy environment is of major concern mainly because of their potential for growth, spoilage and toxin production in chilled products. Out of 144 isolates, 134 (93%) exhibited *β*-haemolysis. While 98% of the isolates from milk and 89% from cheese were positive for diarrhoeal enterotoxin, all the isolates from milk powder, ice cream, paneer and butter were positive. The prevalence of potent producers of enterotoxin among dairy isolates poses a high health risk.

Key words: Bacillus cereus, Growth temperature requirement, Enterotoxin, Haemolysin, Dairy product.

Introduction

Endospore-forming bacteria are important contaminants industry and ìn dairy significantly affect the quality of milk and dairy products. Particularly, members of Bacillus cereus sensu lato (s.l.) are significant, as they are associated with foodborne outbreaks by producing enterotoxins (Anderson Borge et al., 2001) as well as responsible for decrease in the organoleptic quality of milk and dairy products by causing spoilage, like sweet curdling and bitterness of milk (Chen et al., 2003),

Bacillus cereus may enter into the dairy environment from various sources during production, handling and processing, mainly from improperly cleaned and sanitized equipments. The hydrophobic properties of endospores and their resistance towards heat, desiccation and disinfectants allow them to attach to processing equipment and survive cleaning procedures (Ryu and Beuchat, 2005). Adherence to stainless steel surfaces of dairy plants can result in biofilm formation which can be an important reservoir for recurrent contamination of milk and dairy products (Kumari and Sarkar, 2014a, 2016; Shaheen *et*

*Corresponding author E-mail: pksarkar.nbu@gmail.com al., 2010). With an increasing demand of milk and dairy products, the need of extended refrigerated storage of raw milk before processing and the application of higher pasteurization temperatures for prolonged shelf-life requirements leads to serious adaptation or like tolerance, concerns, resistance of spores or vegetative cells to conditions of low temperature or low pH that were previously presumed to stop growth, or treatments such as ultrahigh heat to treatment (UHT) that were 'expected to inactivate all living materials (Heyndrickx, 2011). Thus, it has become important to characterize spore-formers in the dairy sector.

The incidence of foodborne illnesses has increased globally, and it becomes more important in developing countries where food frequently exposed are to products contaminated environments in food processing industries and temperature abuse during transportation and storage at retail outlets (WHO, 2007). Hence, B. cereus is an important safety and shelf-life concern in dairy industry. It is associated with two types of food poisoning: the diarrhoeal type by enterotoxin production in the small intestine and the emetic type by toxin which is formed in food. The rapid onset of the emetic disease, generally within 5 h after consumption of a

meal, indicates that this is due to a toxin preformed in the food. This toxin is not processing inactivated during food or gastrointestinal passage due to its high resistance against heat treatments, pH proteolytic degradation extremes and (Rajkovic et al., 2008). Diarrhoeal syndrome, which develops 8-16 h after ingestion of the contaminated food, has been linked to two enterotoxin complexes, haemolysin BL (Hbl) and nonhaemolytic enterotoxin (Nhe), and a single protein, cytotoxin K (CytK) (Lund et al., 2000: Stenfors Arnesen et al., 2008). Although mainly associated with В. *cereus* is gastrointestinal disorders, it is an opportunistic human pathogen associated with a multitude of other infections, such as severe eye infections, periodontitis, necrotizing fasciitis, endocarditis, nosocomial acquired osteomyelitis. bacteraemia, sepsis, liver abscess, pneumonia and meningitis, particularly in postsurgical patients, immunosuppressed individuals, intravenous drug abusers and neonates (Ramarao and Sanchis, 2013).

Since pathogenic potential of the different *B. cereus* isolates is highly variable, from nontoxic to highly toxic strains, and toxin expression is influenced by food components, temperature and other environmental factors, there is need to study toxigenic potential of strains within the relevant food products. Therefore, aim of this research was to study the growth temperature limits and enterotoxin production potential of strains, previously isolated from milk and dairy products.

Materials and methods

Microorganisms

A total of 144 strains of *B. cereus*, isolated from milk and dairy products (Kumari and Sarkar, 2014b), were evaluated for growth temperature limits and production of enterotoxins.

Growth temperature requirement

Growth temperature was determined by inoculating J-broth, supplemented with 1 g l⁻¹ agar, with a 24 h-old culture (Claus and Berkeley, 1986). The tubes were incubated at 4-55 °C, and examined after every seven days up to 21 days for the low temperatures (4-20

°C) and after 5 days for the higher temperatures (Guinebretière *et al.*, 2008).

Production of haemolysin

A 24 h-old nutrient broth (HiMedia M002) culture was spotted on blood agar plate containing 50 ml defibrinated sheep blood i⁻¹ blood agar base (HiMedia M834) and incubated for 16-18 h at 30 °C (Prüß *et al.*, 1999). The results were expressed as ratio of clear zone diameter to diameter of the spot.

Production of Nhe enterotoxin

Enterotoxin production by the isolates was checked by using 3M Tecra Bacillus diarrhoeal enterotoxin visual immunoassay kit (3M Australia Pty Limited, Frenchs Forest, NSW, Australia). Brain heart infusion broth (HiMedia M210), supplemented with 10 g glucose l^{-1} , was inoculated with a 24 h-old culture, incubated at 37 °C for 24 h and centrifuged at 7830 g for 10 min. The supernatant was used per for enterotoxin detection as Amounts of instructions. manufacturer's produced enterotoxin were evaluated with index values derived from the Tecra reading scale; indices from 1 to 5 corresponded to the colouration intensity. According to the manufacturer's instructions, strains with an index of <3 were considered negative.

Results

Growth temperature requirement

Out of 144 isolates, 74% were able to grow at \leq 7 °C and 15% at 20-50 °C (Table 1). Majority of milk (83%) and cheese (89%) isolates and all the isolates from ice cream, paneer and butter were able to grow at \leq 7 °C.

Production of haemolysin

Out of 144 isolates, 93% exhibited β haemolysis on sheep blood agar and showed a discontinuous haemolytic pattern (Fig. 1), characteristic for Hbl (Table 2). While majority of the isolates from milk were weak haemolytic, the same from rest of the products were moderate haemolytic.

Production of Nhe enterotoxin

Production of diarrhoeal enterotoxin component, NheA, was measured using Tecra

Bacillus diarrhoeal enterotoxin visual immunoassay kit (Fig. 2). Out of 144 isolates, 97% were positive for the production of diarrhoeal enterotoxin (Table 3). While majority of the isolates from milk, ice cream, paneer, cheese and butter were strong producers (colouration index, >4-5) of NheA enterotoxin, only 32% of the same from milk powder were strong producers.

Discussion

For the growth of *B. cereus* isolates, different ranges of temperature were observed, indicating their wide diversity and ecotype. Majority (74%) of the strains were able to grow at refrigeration temperature (\leq 7 °C), the criterion for considering those as

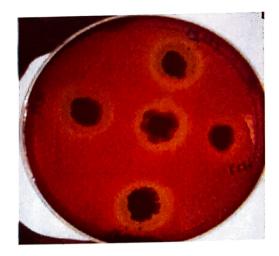


Fig. 1. Haemolysis on sheep blood agar plate by some *Bacillus cereus* isolates.

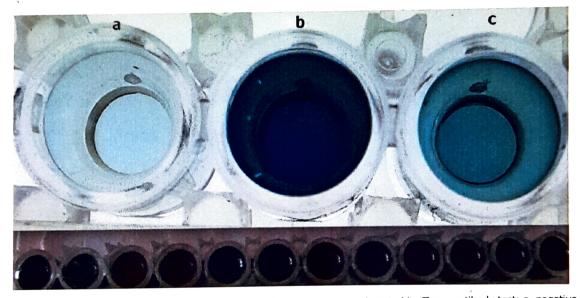


Fig. 2. Diarrhoeal enterotoxin production by some *Bacillus cereus* isolates, detected by Tecra antibody test: a, negative control; b, test; c, positive control.

psychrotrophic (te Giffel *et al.*, 1995; Francis *et al.*, 1998). Presence of such a large number of psychrotropic strains in dairy environment is of major concern because of their potential for growth, spoilage and toxin production in chilled products, such as milk and dairy products (Anderson Borge *et al.*, 2001). Other studies also showed pasteurized milk and refrigerated food to frequently harbour psychrotrophic strains of *B. cereus* (te Giffel *et al.*, 1997; Svensson *et al.*, 2004). Thirty-four percent of the isolates from milk powder were moderate thermotolerant (20-50 °C). This may be attributed to adaptation or selection of thermotolerant strains during drying and heating processes generally used to make milk powder.

Haemolysin is a three-component enterotoxin produced by *B. cereus*, which is one of the potential virulence factors in *B. cereus*-mediated diarrhoea (Beecher *et al.*, 1995). Ninety-three percent of the *B. cereus* isolates exhibited β -haemolysis, which was a discontinuous pattern in blood agar. This is as a result of a mutually inhibitory effect of B and L1 components and the slow reaction between the B component and the erythrocyte membrane (Stenfors Arnesen *et al.*, 2008). This is in consistence with the report of β haemolytic activity exhibited by 92% of the *B*.

Source	No. of	% of positive	e isolates		
	isolates	4-40 °C	7-40 °C	10-45 °C	20-50 °C
Milk	83	71	12	5	12
Milk powder	32	31	0	34.6	34.4
Ice cream	11	90	10	0	0
Paneer	5	17	83	0	0
Butter	4	100	0	0	0
Cheese	9	89	0	11	0

Table 1. Range of growth temperatures of Bacillus cereus isolates from milk and dairy products

Table 2. Clustering of 144 isolates of *Bacillus cereus* from milk and dairy products on the basis of haemolysin production ability

Group	% of isolates					
	Milk	Milk powder	Ice cream	Paneer	Cheese	Butter
Non-haemolytic	10	16	10	33	0	0
Weak haemolytic	71	19	27	27	56	50
Moderate haemolytic	11	41	45	40	44	50
Strong haemolytic	8	24	18	0	0	0

^{*} Isolates were designated as non-haemolytic (1), weak (>1-1.5), moderate (>1.5-2) and strong (>2) haemolysin producers, according to ratio of diameter of clear zone to that of colony spot, developed on blood agar after incubation at 30 °C.

Table 3. Clustering of 144 isolates of *Bacillus cereus* from milk and dairy products on the basis of diarrhoeal enterotoxin production ability

Group*	% of iso	lates				
	Milk	Milk powder	Ice cream	Paneer	Cheese	Butter
Non-producer	2	0	0	0	11	0
Weak producer	38	68	45	0	0	0
Strong producer	60	32	55	100	89	100

^{*} Isolates were designated as non-producers (<3), weak producers (3-4) and strong producers (>4-5). Indices from 1 to 5 (within parentheses) correspond to colouration intensity according to the manufacturer's instructions.

cereus isolates from food ingredients and products in Brazil (Chaves *et al.,* 2011).

All the isolates from milk powder, ice cream, paneer and butter produced diarrhoeal enterotoxin. However, 98% of the isolates from milk and 89% from cheese were found positive for diarrhoeal enterotoxin. Results are in consistence with the earlier reports, where 96% of the isolates from various food products and 74% of the isolates from dairy production chain were Nhe positive (Moravek et al., 2006; Svensson et al., 2007). Semiquantitative production index indicated 58% isolates were high producers (index >4-5) of NheA. Prevalence of high producers of Nhe among the dairy isolates is of significance, as Moravek et al. (2006) found cytotoxicity on Vero cells to be dominated by Nhe, indicating a high diarrhoeic potential of the toxin. However, an in-depth investigation of the individual and synergistic effect of toxins in combination with other known virulent determinants and effect of various environmental factors needs to be further studied.

Conclusion

Majority of the *B. cereus* strains isolated from milk and dairy products were able to grow at refrigeration temperature and were potent producers of enterotoxin Hbl and Nhe. The prevalence of potent producers of enterotoxin among dairy isolates having ability to grow at refrigeration temperature indicates high risk and public health concern. Observations in the present study may be important when considering microbiological criteria for *B. cereus* in pasteurized milk and dairy products and possibly in other foods stored at low temperature.

Acknowledgments

This work was supported by grant, F.3–4/2013 (SAP-II), from the University Grants Commission, New Delhi, India.

References

- Anderson Borge, G.I., Skeie, M., Sørhaug, T., Langsrud, T. and Granum, P.E. (2001). Growth and toxin profiles of *Bacillus cereus* isolated from different food sources. *International Journal of Food Microbiology*, 69: 237-246.
- Beecher, D.J., Schoeni, J.L. and Wong, A.C. (1995). Enterotoxic activity of hemolysin BL from *Bacillus cereus*. *Infection and Immunity*, 63: 4423-4428.
- Chaves, J.Q., Pires, E.S. and Vivoni, A.M. (2011). Genetic diversity, antimicrobial resistance and toxigenic profiles of *Bacillus cereus* isolated from food in Brazil over three decades. *International Journal of Food Microbiology*, 147: 12-16.
- Chen, L., Daniel, R.M. and Coolbear, T. (2003). Detection and impact of protease and lipase activities in milk and milk powders. *International Dairy Journal*, 13: 255-275.
- Claus, D. and Berkeley, R.C.W. (1986). Genus Bacillus Cohn (1872), 174. In: Bergey's Manual of Systematic Bacteriology, vol. II, (P.H.A. Sneath, N.S. Mair, M.E. Sharpe and J.G. Holt, eds.). Williams and Wilkins, Baltimore, MD, USA. pp. 1105-1139.
- Francis, K.P., Mayr, R., von Stetten, F., Stewart, G.S.A.B. and Scherer, S. (1998). Discrimination of psychrotrophic and mesophilic strains of the *Bacillus cereus* Group by PCR targeting of major cold shock protein genes. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology*, 64: 3525-3529.
- Guinebretière, M.H., Thompson, F.L., Sorokin, A., Normand, P., Dawyndt, P., Ehling-Schulz, M., Svensson, B., Sanchis, V., Nguyen-The, C., Heyndrickx, M. and De Vos, P. (2008). Ecological diversification in the *Bacillus cereus* group. *Environmental Microbiology*, 10: 851-865.

- Heyndrickx, M. (2011). The importance of endospore-forming bacteria originating from soil for contamination of industrial food processing. *Applied and Environmental Soil Science,* doi: http://dx.doi.org/10.1155/2011/561975
- Kumari, S. and Sarkar, P.K. (2014a). *In vitro* model study for biofilm formation by *Bacillus cereus* in dairy chilling tanks and optimization of clean-in-place (CIP) regimes using response surface methodology. *Food Control*, 36: 153-158.
- Kumari, S. and Sarkar, P.K. (2014b). Prevalence and characterization of *Bacillus cereus* group from various marketed dairy products in India. *Dairy Science and Technology*, 94: 483-497.
- Kumari, S. and Sarkar, P.K. (2016). *Bacillus cereus* hazard and control in industrial dairy processing environment. *Food Control*, 69: 20-29.
- Lund, T., De Buyser, M.L. and Granum, P.E. (2000). A new cytotoxin from *Bacillus cereus* that may cause necrotic enteritis. *Molecular Microbiology*, 38: 254-261.
- Moravek, M., Dietrich, R., Buerk, C., Broussolle, V., Guinebretière, M.H., Granum, P.E., Nguyen-The, C. and Märtlbauer, E. (2006). Determination of the toxic potential of *Bacillus cereus* isolates by quantitative enterotoxin analyses. *FEMS Microbiology Letters*, 257: 293-298.
- Prüß, B.M., Dietrich, R., Nibler, B., Martlbauer, E. and Scherer, S. (1999). The hemolytic enterotoxin HBL is broadly distributed among species of the *Bacillus cereus* group. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology*, 65: 5436-5442.
- Rajkovic, A., Uyttendaele, M., Vermeulen, A., Andjelkovic, M., Fitz-James, I., In't Veld, P., Denon, Q., Vérhe, R. and Debevere, J. (2008). Heat resistance of *Bacillus cereus* emetic toxin, cereulide. *Letters in Applied Microbiology*, 46: 536-541.
- Ramarao, N. and Sanchis, V. (2013). The pore-forming haemolysins of *Bacillus cereus*: a review. *Toxins*, 5: 1119-1139.

- Ryu, J.H. and Beuchat, L.R. (2005). Biofilm formation and sporulation by *Bacillus cereus* on a stainless steel surface and subsequent resistance of vegetative cells and spores to chlorine, chlorine dioxide, and a peroxyacetic acid-based sanitizer. *Journal of Food Protection*, 68: 2614-2622.
- Shaheen, R., Svensson, B., Andersson, M.A., Christiansson, A. and Salkinoja-Salonen, M. (2010). Persistence strategies of *Bacillus cereus* spores isolated from dairy silo tanks. *Food Microbiology*, 27: 347-355.
- Stenfors Arnesen, L.P., Fagerlund, A. and Granum, P.E. (2008). From soil to gut: *Bacillus cereus* and its food poisoning toxins. *FEMS Microbiology Reviews*, 32: 579-606.
- Svensson, B., Ekelund, K., Ogura, H. and Christiansson, A. (2004). Characterisation of *Bacillus cereus* isolated from milk silo tanks at eight different diary plants. *International Dairy Journal*, 14: 17-27.

- Svensson, B., Monthán, A., Guinebretière, M.H., Nguyen-The, C. and Christiansson, A. (2007). Toxin production potential and the detection of toxin genes among strains of the *Bacillus cereus* group isolated along the dairy production chain. *International Dairy Journal*, 17: 1201-1208.
- te Giffel, M.C., Beumer, R.R., Granum, P.E. and Rombouts, F.M. (1997). Isolation and characterisation of *Bacillus cereus* from pasteurised milk in household refrigerators in the Netherlands. *International Journal of Food Microbiology*, 34: 307-318.
- te Giffel, M.C., Beumer, R.R., Slaghuis, B.A. and Rombouts, F.M. (1995). Occurrence and characterization of (psychrotropic) *Bacillus cereus* on farms in the Netherlands. *Netherlands Milk and Dairy Journal*, 49: 125-138.
- WHO (2007). Food safety and food-borne illness. Fact sheet no. 237. World Health Organization, Geneva, Switzerland

Research Article Comparative analysis of antioxidant activities and phytochemical properties of some culinary herbs

Sandip Dev Chaudhuri, Anju Shah and Usha Chakraborty*

Plant Biochemistry Laboratory, Department of Botany, University of North Bengal, Siliguri, 734013, West Bengal, India

Abstract

The present work aimed to evaluate the antioxidant activities as well as phytochemical analysis of leaf extracts of some commonly used leafy spices such as Murraya koenigii (Mk), Coriandrum sativum (Cs), Trigonella foenum-graecum (Tig) and Mentha x piperita (Mp). Lyophilised plant extracts (LPEs) were obtained by hot water extraction (HWE) process followed by rotavap and lyophilisation. Among the herbs tested, Mk showed the highest antioxidant activity in DPPH scavenging (77.35 % mg⁻¹ of LPE), superoxide anion radical scavenging (60.21 % mg⁻¹ of LPE) and hydrogen peroxide scavenging (57.21 % mg⁻¹ of LPE) model. Tfg showed least activity in DPPH scavenging (33.15 % mg⁻¹ of LPE) and superoxide anion radical scavenging (25.36 % mg⁻¹ of LPE) assay while Cs had the least activity in hydrogen peroxide scavenging (43.70 % mg⁻¹ of LPE) system. Phytochemical investigations revealed the presence of major primary and secondary metabolites. Mk possessed highest amount of phenolics (5.70 mg GAE g⁻¹ of LPE), soluble sugars (68.18 mg GLE g⁻¹ of FTW) and proteins (69.84 mg BSAE g⁻¹ of FTW) and plant pigments (total chlorophyll 6.22 mg g⁻¹ of FTW and total carotenoid 0.19 µg g⁻¹ of FTW) among the herbs. SDS-PAGE and HPLC finger printing had been performed for analysis of protein patterns and phenolic compounds respectively. In conclusion, addition of culinary herbs and leafy spices that show high to moderate antioxidant activity with an excellent amount of phytochemicals in dietary items would go a long way in assuring human health and wellness as well as enhancement of the disease fighting capacity against oxidative stress related disorders.

Key words: Culinary herbs, Leafy spices, Antioxidant activity, SDS-PAGE, HPLC, Phytochemicals, Human health, Oxidative stress related disorders.

Introduction

Currently, one of the most numerously pronounced keyword related to food-healthdisease concept is ROS i.e., Reactive Oxygen Species. ROS chemically includes all those radical (OFR) species oxygenated free $(^{1}O_{2}),$ exemplified as sinalet oxygen superoxide anion (O2 -), hydroxyl radicals (OH^{*}), peroxyl radicals (ROO^{*}), nitric oxide radical (NO^{*}), peroxynitrite (ONOO^{*}) as well forms (hydrogen some non-radical as peroxide, H_2O_2 ; hypochlorous acid, HOCl), frequently generated in biological systems by endogenous or exogenous factors. ROS, surprisingly besides playing super roles in energy production, phagocytosis, regulation of cell growth and intercellular signalling, or synthesis of biologically important compounds (Halliwell, 1997), hammer the living systems when produced in excess, resulting in

*Corresponding author

E-mail: ucnbu2012@gmail.com

oxidative stress and causing oxidation of biomolecules viz. carbohydrates, cellular proteins, lipids and nucleic acids; membrane damage, decreasing membrane fluidity. Such damage in turn leads to several ROS-mediated diseases or disorders such as cancer, acquired syndrome, immunodeficiency malaria, cardiovascular disease, stroke, gastric ulcer, diabetes, malignant tumours, rheumatic joint inflammation, arthritis, cataracts, Parkinson's and Alzheimer's disease, old-age symptoms and aging etc. (Halliwell and Gutteridge, 1984; Maxwell, 1995; Halliwell, 2000; Young and Woodside, 2001; Moskovitz et al., 2002; Heinecke, 2003). Scientific reports advocate that these diseases or disorders can be controlled or cured by regular intake of dietary antioxidants (Atoui et al., 2005; Alasalvar et al., 2005) as antioxidant molecules scavenge free radicals by inhibiting initiation and breaking chain propagation or suppressing the formation of free radicals by binding to the metal lons, guenching hydrogen peroxide and

superoxide and singlet oxygen (Shi *et al.*, 2001). Natural antioxidants present in dietary food-adjuncts or foodstuffs have only recently attracted attention because of their presumed safety concern as well as high therapeutic attributes. Different parts and products of plant such as fruits, vegetables, culinary herbs and spice etc. contain a wide variety of phytochemicals and provide a storehouse of natural antioxidants. Phytochemicals such as carotenoids, phenolic compounds, flavonoids, terpenoids, alkaloids, nitrogen compounds, vitamins, and some enzymes show remarkable antioxidant potentiality.

In most of the contemporary cuisine culinary herbs and leafy spices have been employed to impart diverse flavor, aroma, color and taste to various foods and drinks around the world. Foods and drinks in combination with culinary herbs are full of pharmacological agents; they act as drugs in the body and strengthen body's defense system. Ineffective defense system may lead various to а high-risk of disease developments. Majority of the present day diseases are reported to be due to the shift in the balance of the pro-oxidant and the antioxidant homeostatic conditions in the body. Pro-oxidant conditions dominate either due to the increased generation of the free radicals caused by excessive oxidative stress of sedentary lifestyle, or due to the poor scavenging system in the body caused by the depletion of the dietary antioxidants (Schulz et al., 2000; Dringen, 2000). In diet-based therapies, research investigations have been carried out to evaluate the medicinal importance of various culinary herbs and leafy spices. Hence the present study attempts to assess the healing power of culinary herbs and leafy spices in terms of antioxidant potentiality and explore their use in daily lives for the benefits of human health and management of diseases.

Materials and methods

Plant materials and sample collection

Fresh leaves or aerial parts of curry tree, coriander, fenugreek and peppermint were collected from local vegetable super market, Shivmandir (26°42'29.63″ N and

88°21'40.52" E) Siliguri, Darjeeling. Plant specimens were identified and authenticated taxonomically by Prof. A.P. Das, Department of Botany, University of North Bengal, Siliguri, WB and Herbarium specimens were prepared (Table 1).

Extraction and preparation of lyophilized extract

For HWE, a modified method after Aliakbarlu and Tajik (2012) was followed. A 10 g of freshly washed and finely chopped leaf samples was extracted for 30 min under darkness by refluxing with HPLC grade deoxygenated water (1:10, w/v) at 100 °C in a temperature controlled water bath shaker with gentle agitation. After cooling, each sample was filtered through Whatman filter paper (Grade 1) and the solid residues obtained were further treated with same procedure twice. The filtrate fractions from every extraction process were pooled and concentrated under reduced pressure at 40 °C in a rotary evaporator equipped with chiller, followed by lyophilisation in a vacuum freezedryer to obtain the lyophilized crude extracts. The lyophilised extracts were weighed and redissolved in same fluid to prepare stock solutions of desired concentrations and subsequently stored in air tight vials at -20°C until use for analyses.

Determination of water soluble extractive value

The water soluble extractive (WSE) value was expressed in percentage (%) and was determined using the formula: % WSE = (Weight_{lyophilised crude extract} / Weight initial plant material) X 100. Water-soluble extractive value plays an important role in evaluation of crude plant extracts. It was observed that highest WSE value was in *M. koenigii* (7.73 %), followed by *M. piperita* (5.75 %) and *T. foenum-graecum* (4.96 %), and lowest in *C. sativum* (2.05 %).

Determination of total moisture content

Moisture content of leaf samples was determined using a laboratory oven kept at 105 ± 3 C for 24 h. The moisture content (%) was calculated according to AOAC (1975), using the following formula: Total moisture

English common name	Bengali vernacular name	Scientific name	Taxonomic family	Culinary use	Medicinal use
Curry tree	Kari pata	<i>Murraya koenigii</i> (L.) Spreng.	Rutaceae	As spice in different food preparations, curry powder, pickle, chutney, sausages and seasonings.	For curing dysentery, vomiting; essential oil from leaves exhibited a strong antibacterial and antifungal activity.
Coriander	Dhonay	<i>Coriandrum sativum</i> L.	Apiaceae	As seasoning in curries, salads and soup; a garnish on cooked dishes; in gravies and as green curry paste.	An appetite stimulant; leaves have antibacterial and antifungal properties; useful for headaches, muscle pain, stiffness and arthritis.
Fenugreek	Methi	<i>Trigonella foenum- graecum</i> L.	Fabaceae	In spicy soups and stews; as garnish; seasoning in curries, salads and sauses; microgreens used in salads.	Leaf showed anticholesterolemic, anti-inflammatory, antitumor, carminative, expectorant, febrifuge, hypoglycaemic, parasiticide.
Peppermint	Pudina	<i>Mentha</i> x <i>piperita</i> L.	Lamiaceae	In foods and drinks preparation, confectioneries and sweet liquors, sauces and salads; as garnish and stuffing.	Pain reliever, stimulating, stomachic, carminative, anti- spasmodic, treatment of cholera and diarrhoea.

Table 1. List of the herbs used in the present study along with their reported uses

content (%) = $[(Weight_{initial} - Weight_{final})/$ Weight_initial] x 100. The experiment was performed in triplicates (n = 3).

Analysis of antioxidant activities

Determination of total polyphenol content The total polyphenol content was assayed spectrophotometrically at λ_{750} with FCR using gallic acid as the standard (Taga *et al.*, 1984). The total polyphenol content (TPC) was calculated as gallic acid equivalents (GAE) from a calibration curve of gallic acid standard solutions and expressed as mg of GAE g⁻¹ of LPE. The experiment was performed in triplicates (n = 3).

Determination of total flavonoid content

Total flavonoid content was estimated spectrophotometrically at λ_{420} using the method described by Ordon ez *et al.* (2006). Total flavonoid content (TFC) was calculated as catechin equivalents (CAE) from a calibration curve of (+)-catechin standard solutions and expressed as mg of CAE g⁻¹ of LPE. The experiment was performed in triplicates (n = 3).

DPPH free radical scavenging activity

The DPPH' scavenging activity was monitored at λ_{517} using the method of Yen & Duh (1994), with slight changes. Free radical scavenging (FRS) activity expressed as percentage inhibition (% I) of the DPPH• radical was calculated according to the formula given by Viuda-Martos *et al.* (2010): FRS activity (% I) = $[(A_c - A_s)/A_c] \times 100$, where A_c refers to the absorbance of control (t = 0 min) and A_s is the absorbance of sample plus DPPH• (t = 30 min). The experiment was performed in triplicates (n = 3).

Superoxide anion scavenging activity

The superoxide anion radicals (O_2^{\cdot}) scavenging activity was determined according to the method described by Nishikimi *et al.* (1972). Percentage of O_2^{\cdot} scavenged at λ_{560} was measured using the formula: Superoxide anion scavenging (SAS) activity (% I) = [($A_0 - A_s$)/ A_0] × 100, where A_0 was the absorbance of control, and A_s was the absorbance of sample extract at λ_{560} . The experiment was performed in triplicates (n = 3).

Hydrogen peroxide scavenging activity

The hydrogen peroxide (H_2O_2) scavenging activity was carried out following the procedure of Ruch *et al.* (1989). The percentage of H_2O_2 scavenging at λ_{230} by the extracts and standard were calculated using the following equation: H_2O_2 scavenging (HPS) activity (%) = [(A_c - A_s) / A_c] x 100, where A_c was the absorbance of control and A_s was the absorbance of test sample at λ_{230} . The experiment was performed in triplicates (n =3).

Phytochemical screening of extracts

Qualitative analysis of phytochemicals

Phytochemical screening to detect the presence or absence of some significant phytochemicals viz. phenols, flavonoids, tannins, alkaloids, cardiac glycosides, saponins, terpenes, steroid, etc. were performed according to standard methods (Harborne, 1973; Trease and Evans, 1989; Sofowora, 1993). The tests were based on the vísual observation of colour change, chomophor formation or formation of a precipitation after addition of specific reagents or treatments.

Quantitative analysis of phytochemicals

Estimation of total soluble sugar content

For the estimation of total soluble sugar content, Anthrone's method as described by Plummer (1978) was followed. Total soluble sugar (TSS) content was calculated from a D-glucose calibration curve and results were expressed as mg of glucose equivalents (GLE) g^{-1} of fresh tissue weight (FTW). The experiment was performed in triplicates (n = 3).

Estimation of total soluble protein content

Total soluble protein was extracted using the standard protocol given by Chakraborty *et al.* (1995) and quantification was done according to Lowry *et al.* (1951) using BSA as standard. Total soluble protein (TSP) content was calculated as BSA equivalents (BSAE) from a calibration curve of BSA and expressed as mg of BSAE g⁻¹ of fresh tissue weight (FTW). The experiment was performed in triplicates (n = 3).

Estimation of total carotenoid content

Carotenoids were extracted and estimated according to the method given by Lichtenthaler (1987). Absorbances of the sample were observed spectrophotometrically at λ_{645} , λ_{663} and λ_{480} and the total carotenoid content (TCR) was calculated by using the formula: TCR = $A_{480} - (0.114 \ A_{663} - 0.638 \ A_{645}) \ \mu g \ g^{-1}$ fresh tissue weight (FTW). The experiment was performed in triplicates (n = 3).

Estimation of total chlorophyll content

Chlorophyll was extracted according to the method of Harbone (1998). Total chlorophyll content was estimated by observing the absorbance at 645 nm and 663 nm and calculated by the formula: total chlorophyll content (TCL) = (20.2 A₆₄₅ + 8.02 A₆₆₃) mg g⁻¹ fresh tissue weight (FTW). The experiment was performed in triplicates (n = 3).

SDS-PAGE analysis for protein pattern

To analyze the protein patterns of the samples, SDS-PAGE was performed on 10% resolving gels, as described by Sambrook *et al.* (1989).

HPLC fingerprint analysis for Phenolic compounds

For HPLC fingerprint analysis of phenolic compounds present in leaf extracts, a Shimadzu system (Shimadzu Corp., Kyoto Japan) was used. A flow rate of 1 ml min⁻¹, and gradient elution of acetonitrile-water-acetic acid (10:86:4, v/v/v) (solvent A) and of acetonitrile-water-acetic acid (80:16:4, v/v/v) (solvent B). 0-50 min solvent B from 0-100%; and injection volume of 20 µl were applied; whereas the separation of compounds was monitored at 280 nm and 320 nm (Pari and Latha, 2004).

Table	2.	Qualitative	detection	of
phytoche	micals			

Phytochemical category	M. koenigii	C. sativum	T. foenum- graecum	M. piperita
Reducing	+	+	+	+
sugars				
Phenols	+	+	+	+
Flavonoids	+	+	+	+
Tannins	+	+	-	+
Alkaloides	+	+	+	-
Cardiac	+	+	+	+
glycosides				
Saponins	-	-	+	+
Terpenes	-	-	-	_
Steroids	+	+	+	-
Anthraquinones	+	-	+	-
Vitamin C	+	+	+	+

+ = present, - = absent

Statistical analysis of data

Experimental analyses were carried out in triplicate (n=3) and data ware expressed as mean \pm standard deviation (SD). Statistical analysis was carried out by SPSS software (IBM SPSS, USA). One-way analysis of variance was performed by ANOVA procedures.

Result and Discussion

Because of their enchanting flavoral and toptastic qualities, culinary herbs and leafy spices have always been prized to Indian cuisine. Besides, these botanicals are an

excellent source of versatile phytochemicals which have been reported to show good antioxidant activity. Natural antioxidants present in culinary herbs and leafy spices are responsible for inhibiting or preventing the deadly effects of oxidative stress. Herbs and spices contain free radical scavengers like polyphenols, phenolic acids and flavonoids. Polyphenols form a complex group of molecules associated with the cell walls of most plant species. This group of compounds ranges from simple phenolic acids (e.g., caffeic acid) to high-molecular-weight tannins. Polyphenols have various applications, such as in the production of paints, paper, cosmetics, as tanning agents, and as natural colorants and preservatives in the food industry. In addition, some phenolic compounds are antibiotics and anti-diarrheal, antiulcer, and anti-inflammatory agents and can be used in the treatment of diseases such as hypertension, vascular fragility, allergies, and hypercholesterolemia (Bravo, 1998; Higdon and Frei, 2003).

Preliminary phytochemical study of the extracts from M. koenigii, C. sativum, T. foenum-graecum and M. piperita showed the presence of major plant secondary metabolites viz. reducing sugars, phenolic compounds, flavonoids, cardiac glycosides and vitamin C, etc. but tannins, alkaloids, saponins, steroids and anthraquinones occurred in some of them (Table 2). Such secondary metabolites contribute significantly towards the biological activities of plant extracts such as antioxidant, antimicrobial, hypoglycemic, antidiabetic, anti-inflammatory activities etc. (Negi et al., 2011).

vitro In antioxidant activity, principally, can be determined by hydrogen atom transfer (HAT) method and single electron transfer (SET) or electron transfer (ET) method (Joon & Shibamoto, 2009). HAT based methods measure the ability of an antioxidant to scavenge free radical by hydrogen donation to form a stable compound. SET based methods detect the ability of the antioxidant to transfer one electron to reduce compound including metals, carbonyls and radicals (Prior et al., 2005; Huang et al., 2005). Superoxide anion scavenging (SAS) assay, hydrogen peroxide

4

scavenging (HPS) assay, etc. involve HAT method, and the assays of total polyphenolic content (TPC), total flavonoid content (TFC) etc. are of ET method, while DPPH• assay include both the method predominantly via SET method (Karadag *et* al., 2009: Badarinath et al., 2010). The relatively stable radical DPPH has been used widely for the determination of primary antioxidant activity, that is, the free radical scavenging activities of pure antioxidant compounds, medicinal plants and fruit extracts and food materials (Purohit et al., 2005). Superoxide anion is a weak oxidant that gives rise to generation of powerful and dangerous hydroxyl radicals as well as singlet oxygen, both of which contribute to oxidative stress. Superoxide anion scavenging activity is correlated to the total flavonoids (Thaipong et al., 2006). Hydrogen Peroxide radical scavenging activity is correlated to the presence of phenolic compounds. Generally, extracts that contain a high amount of phenolic compounds exhibit high antioxidant activity.

Antioxidant activity in terms of scavenging potentiality of hot water extracts of M. koeniqii, C. sativum, T. foenum-graecum and M. piperita have been evaluated. All of them could act as potential radical scavengers in a concentration oriented fashion (Fig. 1). Interestingly M. koenigii showed the highest antioxidant activities scoring 77.354 % mg⁻¹ of LPE in DPPH scavenging, 60.205 % mg⁻¹ of LPE in superoxide anion radical scavenging and 57.209 % mg⁻¹ of LPE in hydrogen peroxide scavenging assay, followed by M. piperita. Extract from T. foenum-graecum showed least scavenging activity in DPPH scavenging (33.145 % mg⁻¹ of LPE) and superoxide anion radical scavenging (25.364 % mg⁻¹ of LPE) system while *C. sativum* had the least activity in hydrogen peroxide scavenging assay (43.695 % mg⁻¹ of LPE).

The quantitative estimation of total moisture content, total soluble sugar, total soluble protein contents, total chlorophyll content, total carotenoid content present in the herb samples have been depicted in Table 3. Total moisture content among the herb samples was found in a range of 89% to 70%. The total soluble sugar content of was found highest in *M. koenigii* (68.18 mg GLE g

¹ of FTW) and lowest in *T. foenum-graecum* (53.17 mg GLE g^{-1} of FTW), while content of

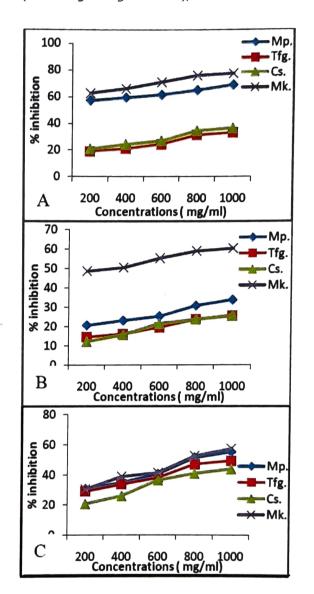


Fig. 1. Scavenging activity of the herb extracts. A. DPPH scavenging activity, B. Superoxide anion scavenging activity, and C. Hydrogen peroxide scavenging activity.

soluble protein was highest in *M. koenigii* (69.507 mg BSAE g⁻¹ of FTW) and lowest in *C. sativum* (35.027 mg BSAE g⁻¹ of FTW). Pigment analysis revealed that *M. koenigii* contained highest amount of total chlorophyll (6.223 mg g⁻¹ of FTW) and carotenoid (0.190 μ g g⁻¹ of FTW) content. *T. foenum-graecum* and *M. piperita* showed the lowest chlorophyll content (1.639 mg g⁻¹ of FTW) and lowest carotenoid content (0.063 μ g g⁻¹ of FTW) respectively. Garg *et al.*, 2012 also reported that chlorophyll content was higher in curry leaves due to the darker shade of green, then the coriander.

Chlorophyll has been suggested as an effective antioxidant since it scavenges free radicals such as 1, 1-diphenyl-2-picrylhydrazyl (Khalaf *et al.*, 2008). Carotenoids that include xanthophylls and carotenes have the ability to detoxify various forms of activated oxygen and triplet chlorophyll that are produced as a result of excitation of the photosynthetic complexes by light. Dietary carotenoids are thought to provide health benefits due to their role as antioxidant molecules. SDS-PAGE analysis of proteins from the four herbs revealed the presence of a large number of bands in all cases, but not much difference was obtained among the herbs (Fig. 2).

The study also revealed that among the herbs *M. koenigii* ranked highest and *C. sativum* was lowest in total phenolic content and total flavonoid content (Table 4).Total

phenolic content and total flavonoid content in extracts of M. koenigii was found as 5.70 mg GAE g⁻¹ of LPE and 1.68 mg CAE g⁻¹ of LPE. Leaf extract from C. sativum contained 2.55 mg GAE g⁻¹ of LPE as total phenolic content and 0.66 mg CAE g⁻¹ of LPE as total flavonoid content. HPLC analysis of the phenols from all four herbs was carried out and results are shown in fig. 3. Among the four, maximum number of peaks was obtained in M.koenigii M.piperita. The health and the least in benefit of phenolics is directly linked to their antioxidant potentiality. Phenolics act as effective antioxidants is mainly due to their redox properties, which allow them to behave as reducing agents, hydrogen donors, and singlet oxygen quenchers. The potential hazard from oxidative stress in the body may be compensated through the consumption of a diet exclusively rich in antioxidant phenolics including polyphenols, phenolic acids and

Table 3.	Nutritional	and pigmen	t contents of the herbs
I abie J.	Nullillonai	and pigmen	

Table et Hac	relettat atta pigiti				
List of herbs	Total moisture content ^a	Total soluble sugar content ^b	Total soluble protein content ^c	Total chlorophyll content ^d	Total carotenoid content ^e
M. koenigii	78.83 ± 0.16	68.18 ± 0.87	69.84 ± 0.39	6.22 ± 0.37	0.19 ± 0.01
C. sativum	82.11 ± 0.67	62.55 ± 0.65	35.00 ± 0.45	2.336 ± 0.10	0.12 ± 0.00
T. foenum- graecum	70.41 ± 0.72	54.17 ± 0.57	35.03 ± 0.53	1.639 ± 0.09	0.07 ± 0.00
M. piperita	89.56 ± 0.50	56.42 ± 0.07	45.53 ± 0.61	2.040 ± 0.02	0.06 ± 0.00

Content expressed as mean \pm SD in a. percentage, b. mg GLE g⁻¹ of FTW, c. mg BSAE g⁻¹ of FTW, d. mg g⁻¹ of FTW, e. µg g⁻¹ of FTW. Fresh tissue weight is abbreviated as FTW.

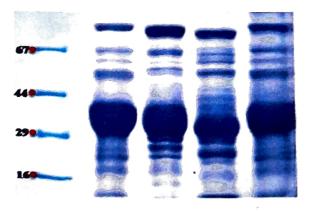


Fig. 2. SDS-PAGE analysis of protein of the herbs. Lane 1- Molecular weight markers in KDa; 2 - Tfg; 3- Mp; 4- Cs; 5-Mk

Table 4. Total phenol and flavonoid contents[#].

Herb samples	TPC	TFC
M. koenigii	5.70 ± 0.20	1.68 ± 0.26
C. sativum	2.55 ± 0.05	0.66 ± 0.12
T. foenum-	3.45 ± 0.10	1.33 ± 0.18
graecum		
M. piperita	5.06 ± 0.01	1.75 ± 0.18
#Contont overes	ad an anna 1 CD 3	

[#]Content expressed as mean \pm SD, TPC as mg GAE g^{-1} of LPE and TFC as mg CAE g^{-1} of LPE.

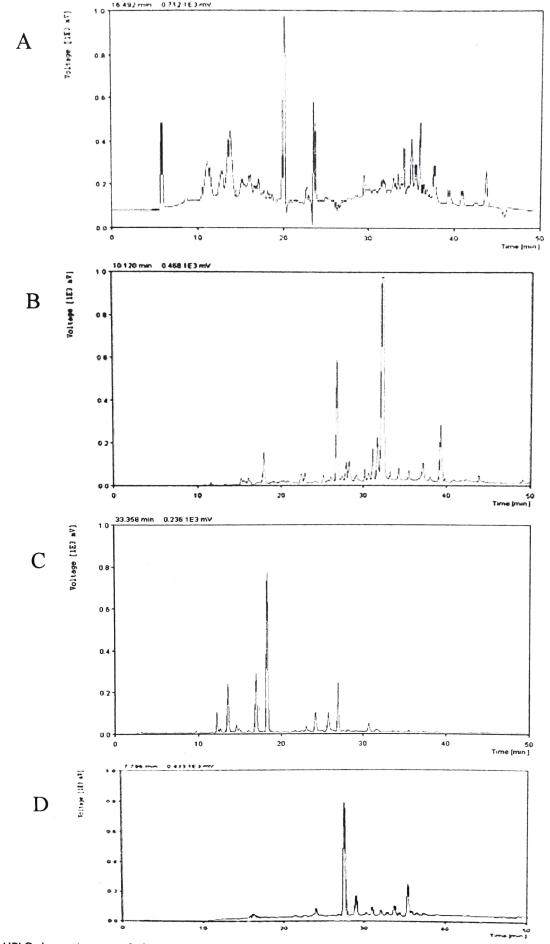


Fig. 3. HPLC chromatogram of phenolic compounds of herb extracts. A. *M. koenigii* B. *C. sativum* , C. *T. foenum-graecum* and D. *M. piperita*.

flavonoids. According to Scalbert and Williamson (2000) the amount of total human intake of phenolic compounds is about 1 g day⁻¹ consisting two-thirds of flavonoids and one-thirds of phenolic acids.

Conclusion

Recently much attention has been focused on the analysis of dietary foods and food components. Food beyond its basic nutritional values has played some functional effects on prevention of diseases and maintenance of good health. Functional foods as the concept "any food or food ingredient that may provide a health benefit beyond the traditional nutrients it contains" (Thomas and Earl, 1994) are the centre of attraction for searching newer well-accepted functional foods from culinary herbs and leafy spices. As culinary herbs and leafy spices are full of variety in bioactive phytochemicals including antioxidant molecules and nutricomponents they can be incorporated as functional foods in our everyday's diets to rejuvenate ourselves.

References

- Alasalvar, C., Al-Farsi, M., Quantick, P.C., Shahidi, F., and Wiktorowicz, R. (2005). Effect of chill storage and modified atmosphere packaging (MAP) on antioxidant activity, anthocyanins, carotenoids, phenolics and sensory quality of ready-to-eat shredded orange and purple carrots. *Food Chemistry*, 89: 69-76.
- Aliakbarlu, J., and Tajik, H. (2012). Antioxidant and antibacterial activities of various extracts of *Borago officinalis* flowers. *Journal of Food Processing and Preservation.* 36: 539-544.
- Association of Official Analytical Chemists (AOAC) No. 22018 (1975). In Official Methods of Analysis. 13th Eds., Washington: DC.
- Arnon, D.I. (1949). Copper enzymes in isolated chloroplasts. Polyphenoloxidase in *Beta vulgaris. Plant Physiology*, 24: 1-15.
- Atoui, A.K., Mansouri, A., Boskou, G., and Kefalas, P. (2005). Tea and herbal infusions: their antioxidant activity and

phenolic profile. *Food Chemistry*, 89: 27-36.

- Badarinath A.V., Rao, K.M., Chetty, C.M.S., Ramkanth, S., Rajan, T.V.S., and Gnanaprakash, K. (2010). A review on *in vitro* antioxidant methods: comparisions, correlations and considerations. *International Journal of PharmTech Research*, 2, 1276-1285.
- Bravo, L. (1998). Polyphenols: Chemistry, dietary sources, metabolism, and nutritional significance. *Nutrition Reviews*, 56: 317-333.
- Chakraborty, B.N., Basu, P., Das, R., Saha, A., and Chakraborty, U. (1995). Detection of cross reactive antigens between *Pestalotiopsis theae* and tea leaves and their cellular location. *Annals of Applied Biology*, 127: 11-2.
- Dringen, R. (2000). Glutathione_metabolism and oxidative stress in neurodegenration. *European Journal of Biochemistry*, 267: 49-103.
- Garg, D., Muley, A., Khare, N., and Marar, T. (2012). Comparative Analysis of Phytochemical Profile and Antioxidant Activity of Some Indian Culinary Herbs. *Research Journal of Pharmaceutical, Biological and Chemical Sciences*, 3: 845-854.
- Halliwell, B. (1997). Antioxidants and human disease: a general introduction. *Nutrition review*, 55: S44 S59.
- Halliwell, B., and Gutteridge, J.M.C. (1984). Oxygen toxicology, oxygen radicals, transition metals and disease. *Biochemical Journal*, 219: 1-4.
- Harborne, J.B. (1973). Photochemical Methods: A Guide to Modern Techniques of Plant Analysis. 2nd Eds. Chapman A. & Hall. London, 279 pp.
- Harborne, J.B. (1998): Nitrogen compounds. In Harborne J.B. (Eds.): Phytochemical Methods: a Guide to Modern Techniques of Plant Analysis. Chapman and Hall, London, pp.187-234.
- Helnecke, J.W. (2003). Oxidative stress: new approaches to diagnosis and prognosis in atherosclerosis. *American Journal of Cardiology*, 91: 12A-16A.
- Higdon, J.V., and Frei, B. (2003). Tea catechins and polyphenols: health effects,

metabolism, and antioxidant functions. *Critical Reviews in Food Science and Nutrition*, 43: 89-143.

- Huang, D., Boxin, O.U., and Prior, R.L. (2005). The chemistry behind antioxidant capacity assays. *Journal of Agricultural and Food Chemistry*, 53: 1841-1856.
- Joon, K.W., and Shibamoto, K. (2009). Antioxidant assays for plant and food components. *Journal of Agricultural and Food Chemistry*, 57: 1655-1666.
- Kar, E.L., Ferchichi, C.A., Attia, F., and Bouajila, J. (2011). Pomegranate (*Punica granatum*). Juices: chemical composition, micronutrient cations and antioxidant capacity. *Journal of Food Science*, 76: C795-C800.
- Karadag, A., Ozcelik, B., and Saner, S. (2009). Review of methods to determine antioxidant capacities. *Food Analytical Methods*, 2, 41-60.
- Lichtenthaler, H.K. (1987). Chlorophylls and carotenoids: Pigments of photosynthetic biomembranes. *Methods Enzymology*, 148: 350-382.
- Lowry, O.H., Rosebrough, N.J., Farr, A.L., and Randall, R.J. (1951). Protein measurement with the Folin phenol reagent. *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 193: 265-275.
- Maxwell, S.J. (1995). Prospects for the use of antioxidant therapies. *Drugs*, 49: 345-361.
- Moskovitz, J., Yim, M.B., and Chock, P.B. (2002). Free radicals and disease. *Achieves of Biochemistry and Biophysics*, 397: 354-359.
- Negi, J.S., Singh, P., Rawat, B. (2011). Chemical constituents and biological importance of Swertia: a review. *Current Research in Chemistry*, 3: 1-15.
- Nishikimi, M., Rao, N.A., and Yagi, K. (1972). The occurrence of super oxide anion in the reaction of reduced Phenazine methosulphate and molecular oxygen. *Biochemistry and Biophysics Research Communication*, 46: 849-853.
- Nooman, A., Khalaf, K., Ashok, K., Shakya, A.A., Zaha, E., and Husni, F. (2008). Antioxidant activity of some common plants. *Turkish Journal of Biology*, 32: 51-55.

- Olson, J.A. (1989). Biological actions of carotenoids. *Journal of Nutrition*, 119: 94-95.
- Ordon-ez , A.A.L., Gomez, J.D., Vattuone, M.A., and Isla, M.I. (2006). Antioxidant activities of *Sechium edule* (Jacq.). Swart extracts. *Food Chemistry*, 97:452-458.
- Pari, L., and Latha, M. (2004). Antihyperglycaemic effect of *Scoparia dulcis*: effect of key metabolic enzymes of carbohydrate metabolism in streptozotocin-induced diabetes. *Pharmaceutical Biology*, 42: 570-576.
- Plummer, D.T. (1978). Introduction to practical biochemistry. *Tata McGraw-Hill Education*.
- Prior, R.L., Wu, X., and Schaich, K. (2005). Standardized methods for the determination of antioxidant capacity and phenolics in foods and dietary supplements. *Journal of Agricultural and Food Chemistry*, 53: 4290-4302.
- Purohit, V., Khalsa, J., and Serrano, J. (2005). Mechanisms of alcohol-associated cancers: introduction and summary of the symposium. *Alcohol*, 35: 155-60.
- R. J. Ruch, S. J. Cheng, and J. E. Klaunig (1989). Prevention of cytotoxicity and inhibition of intercellular communication by antioxidant catechins isolated from Chinese green tea. *Carcinogenesis*, 10: 1003-1008.
- Sambrook, J., Fritsch, E.F., and Maniatis, T. (1989). Molecular cloning: A laboratory manual. Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory, New York.
- Scalbert, A., and Willimson, G. (2000). Dietary intake and bio-availability of polyphenols. *Journal of Nutrition*, 130: 20735-20855.
- Schulz, J.B., Lindnau, J., Seyfriend, J., and Dichgans, J. (2000). Glutathione oxidative stress and neuro-degeneration. *European Journal of Biochemistry*, 267: 4904-4911.
- Shi, H.L., Noguchi, N., and Niki, E. (2001). Introducing natural antioxidants. In Pokorny, J., Yanishlieva, N., and Gordon, M. (Eds.), *Antioxidants in food: practical applications*. Woodhead Publishing Ltd., and CRC Press LLC, Boca Raton, FL.
- Sofowora, A. (1982). Medicinal Plants and Traditional Medicine in Africa. John

Willey and Sons, pp.142-146.

- Taga, M.S., Miller, E.E., and Pratt, D.E. (1984). Chia seeds as a source of natural lipid antioxidants. *Journal of American Oil Chemists' Society*, 61, 928-931.
- Thaipong, K., Boonprakob, U., Crosby, K., Cisneros-Zevallos, L., and Byrne, D. (2006). Comparison of ABTS, DPPH, FRAP, and ORAC assays for estimating antioxidant activity from guava fruit extracts. Journal of Food Composition and Analysis, 19: 669-675.
- Thomas, P.R., and Earl, R. (1994). Enhancing the food supply. In *Opportunities in the nutrition and food sciences*. Washington, DC: National Academy Press; pp.98-142.
- Trease, G.E., and Evans, W.C. (1989). Pharmacology. 11th Eds. Bailliere Tindall Ltd. London, pp.60-75.

ð

- Viuda-Martos, M., Ruiz-Navajas, Y., Sánchez-Zapata, E., Fernández-López, J., and PérezAlvarez, J. A. (2010). Antioxidant activity of essential oils of five spice plants widely used in Mediterranean diet. *Flavour and Fragrance Journal*, 25: 13-19.
- Yen, G.C.; Duh, P.D. (1994). Scavenging effect of methanolic extracts of peanut hulls on free-radical and active-oxygen species. *Journal of Agriculture and Food Chemistry*, 42: 629-632.
- Young, I.S., and Woodside, J.V. (2001). Antioxidants in health and disease. Journal of Clinical Pathology, 54: 176-186.

Research Article

Prevalence of begomoviruses associated with tomato leaf curl disease in the sub-Himalayan plains of West Bengal

Arup Karmakar¹, Prosenjit Chakraborty¹, Tanushree Sarkar¹, Shibu Das¹, Arnab Saha¹, Dipanwita Saha² and Aniruddha Saha¹*

¹Department of Botany, University of North Bengal, Siliguri, West Bengal ²Department of Biotechnology, University of North Bengal, Siliguri, West Bengal

Abstract

Tomato is a solanaceous crop and one of the most economically important vegetables in the world. India ranks second in total production of tomato in the world. It has been referred to as a "functional food," a food that goes beyond providing just basic nutrition. ToLCD is one of the major constraints to tomato production in India. To study the disease incidence of tomato, a survey was made in the tomato crop growing fields of Darjeeling, Jalpaiguri, Coochbehar and Uttar Dinajpur districts of sub-Himalayan West Bengal during December 2015 to February 2016 and several infected and healthy leaf samples were collected based on the morphological symptoms like-vein clearing, leaf curling, leaf deformation and stunted growth of plants. Disease incidence ranged from 70% to 86.66% of the collected samples from different districts. All the samples collected from the present study area were tested by PCR with DengA and DengB primer and an expected amplicon of ~530bp was found. Two randomly selected PCR positive samples were sequenced and analyzed (Acc. No. KX108859 and KX108860). The SLG-1 isolate (Acc. No. KX108859) showed 95% nt identity with ToLCKV (Acc. No. KP178730) and the ISL-1 isolate (Acc. No. KX108860) showed 96% nt identity with ToLCNDV (Acc. No. KC513822). The threat of begomoviral spread to the north-eastern part of India has been taken into consideration.

Keywords: Solanaceous crop, Tomato leaf curl disease, Begomovirus, Coat protein.

Introduction

Tomato (Lycopersicon esculentum L.) is a solanaceous crop and one of the most economically important vegetables in the world (Hanssen et al., 2010). India ranks second in total production of tomato in the world. In 2014, the production of tomato in India was 1,94,02,000 metric tons (1 t = 1000 kg) produced in a total area of 12,04,000 ha $(1 ha = 10000 m^2)$, with an mean yield of 16.1 mt/ha(Indian Horticulture Database-2014). West Bengal stands eighth in the production of tomato in India, contributing about 17% of total production in India. Jalpaiguri and Coochbehar districts are the major tomato producing areas of West Bengal (Indian Horticulture Database-2014). It has been referred to as a "functional food," a food that goes beyond providing just basic nutrition. This is due to lycopene, a beneficial phytochemical. Tomatoes also play a role in preventing chronic diseases and deliver other health benefits (Batta, 2016).

Tomato leaf curl disease (ToLCD) is one of the major constraints to tomato production in India. ToLCD-associated begomovirus is a member of the family Geminiviridae transmitted and through whitefly (Bemisia tabaci) in a persistent circulative non-propagative manner (Czosnek et al., 1988; Hong and Harrison, 1995; Rana et al., 2016). Tomato leaf curl virus (ToLCV) is characterized by twinned particles consisting of a circular, single-stranded (ss) DNA-A genome (~2.7 kb) (Stanley, 1985). It is often associated with a DNA-B or alpha- and/or beta-satellite molecules for successful symptom development (Dean et al., 2001; Sohrab et al., 2016). In India, occurrence of ToLCD was first reported by Vasudeva and Samraj in 1948. Altogether forty two strains of ToLCV have been reported to cause serious damage in tomato production worldwide (Vasudeva and Samraj, 1948; Sastry and Singh, 1973; Saikia and Muniyappa, 1989;

^{*}Corresponding author

E-mail: asahanbu@yahoo.co.in

Reddy *et al.*, 2005; Kirthi *et al.*, 2002; Paximadis *et al.*, 2001; Ramappa *et al.*, 1998; Brown *et al.*, 2015). Occurrence of ToLCV was reported from several places of West Bengal (Reddy *et al.*, 2005; Saha *et al.*, 2013; Saha *et al.*, 2014). In this communication, PCR amplification, sequencing and diversity analysis of partial coat protein (CP) gene of ToLCV have been reported infecting tomato in sub-Himalayan West Bengal.

Materials and methods

Survey, disease incidence and collection of diseased Samples

To study the disease incidence of tomato, a survey was made in the tomato crop growing fields of Darjeeling, Jalpaiguri, Coochbehar and Uttar Dinajpur districts of sub-Himalayan West Bengal during December 2015 to February 2016 (Fig. 1A, 1B) and several infected and healthy leaf samples were collected based on the morphological symptoms. Disease incidence was estimated using the method of James and Teng (1979).

Disease Incidence (%)

 $= \frac{\text{Number of plants infected}}{\text{Number of total plants}} \times 100$

DNA isolation and PCR

Total DNA were extracted from the infected and healthy leaves following the method of Haible *et al.* (2006). Polymerase chain reaction (PCR) was done using Deng universal primer pair (DengA/DengB) and amplicons were visualized in 1.2% (w/v) agarose gels under UV-transilluminator (Fig. 1C).

Cloning, sequencing and sequence analysis

The purified PCR products were cloned into pGEM-T vector following the method of Sambrook and Russel (2001) and the clones were sent to Chromous Biotech Pvt. Ltd. for sequencing. The nucleotide sequences were aligned using ClustalW (Thompson *et al.*, 1994). The nucleotide were compared with the corresponding sequences of other isolates of ToLCV deposited in the GenBank database (http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov) using the BLAST analysis (Altschul *et al.*, 1997). Sequence identity matrix was generated using SDT 1.2 (Muhire *et al.*, 2014) and a

phylogenetic tree was generated by neighborjoining method and Kimura-2 parameter using MEGA 6 (Tamura *et al.*, 2013).

Results and discussion

Symptomatology

Disease infected plants showed typical begomoviral symptoms like- vein clearing, leaf curling, leaf deformation and stunted growth of plants. Disease incidence varies from location to location like 78.57% in Darjeeling, 86.66% in Uttar Dinajpur, 80% in Jalpaiguri and 70% in Coochbehar district. Similar types of symptoms were reported earlier by several workers (Padidam *et al.*, 1995; Saha *et al.*, 2014; Saha *et al.*, 2013).

Molecular characterization and phylogenetic analysis

All the samples collected from the present study area were tested by PCR using universal Deng primer pair. On PCR with DengA and DengB, all the infected samples gave an expected amplicon of ~530bp (Fig. 1D) but none of the healthy samples showed positive result. Two randomly selected PCR positive samples were sequenced and analyzed. Similar types of results were also described by Reddy *et al.* (2005), Briddon *et al.* (2008) and several other workers (Brown *et al.*, 2001; John *et al.*, 2006; Santoso *et al.*, 2008; Samad *et al.*, 2009; Haider *et al.*, 2007).

The partial CP (AV1), Pre-CP (AV2) region of the viruses were sequenced and submitted in the GenBank database (Acc. Nos. KX108859 and KX108860). When the nucleotide (nt) sequences of the isolates were compared with those of other Begomovirus available in the GenBank, the SLG-1 isolate (Acc. No. KX108859) showed 95% nt identity Tomato leaf curl Karnataka virus with (ToLCKV) (Acc. No. KP178730) and the ISL-1 isolate (Acc. No. KX108860) showed 96% nt identity with Tomato leaf curl New Delhi virus (ToLCNDV) (Acc. No. KC513822) as shown in the fig. 2A. In the phylogenetic tree, ToLCKV and ToLCNDV form different clusters with the other subsequent members of the respective viruses (Fig. 2B).

As the number of strains of ToLCV has increased a lot, the whole genome sequencing

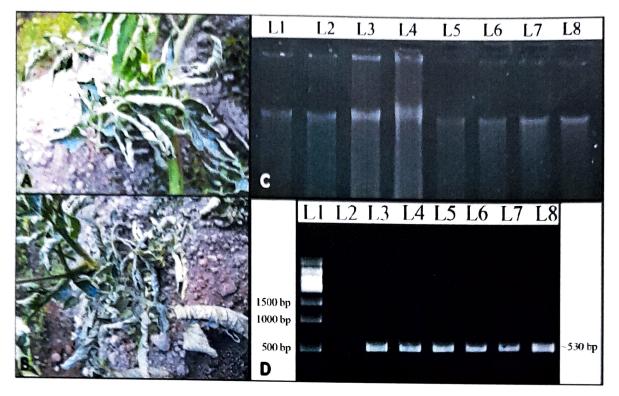


Fig. 1. (A & B) Naturally infected tomato plants; (C) Total DNA on agarose gel isolated from healthy (L1-L3) and infected (L4-L8) plants; (D) Amplified PCR product on agarose gel isolated from healthy (L2) and infected (L3-L8) plants; L1- 500 bp DNA ladder.

Table 1. ToLCKV and ToLCNDV isolates used in the study along with their GenBank Acc. No., host
and place of occurrence

SL No.	Acc. No.	Organism	Place	Host	Country
1	KX108859**	ToLCKV	Siliguri	Lycopersicon esculentum	India
2	KP178730	ToLCKV	Maharashtra	Lycopersicon esculentum	India
3	KP178731	ToLCKV	Maharashtra	Lycopersicon esculentum	India
4	EU604297	ToLCKV	Lucknow	<i>Petunia</i> sp.	India
5	JX987088	ToLCKV	Lucknow	Zinnia elegans	India
6	AY375241	ToLCKV	Lucknow	Lycopersicon esculentum	India
7	KX219744	ToLCKV	Andhra Pradesh	Helianthus annuus	India
8	KF663699	ToLCKV	Punjab	Lycopersicon esculentum	India
9	KF551581	ToLCKV	Punjab	Lycopersicon esculentum	India
10	KP195261	ToLCKV	Punjab	Lycopersicon esculentum	India
11	AY754812	ToLCKV	Janti	Lycopersicon esculentum	India
12	AY753203	ToLCKV	Karnataka	Lycopersicon esculentum	India
13	FJ436982	ToLCKV	Bahraich	Capsicum annum	India
14	HM851186	ToLCKV	New Delhi	Lycopersicon esculentum	India
15	KX108860**	ToLCNDV	Islampur	Lycopersicon esculentum	India
16	KC545812	ToLCNDV	Delhi	Cucumis sativus	India
17	KM383743	ToLCNDV	Jamalpur	Lycopersicon esculentum	Bangladesh
18	KM383742	ToLCNDV	Jamalpur	Lycopersicon esculentum	Bangladesh
19	KM383741	ToLCNDV	jessore	Lycopersicon esculentum	Bangladesh
20	KM383739	ToLCNDV	Joydibpur	Lycopersicon esculentum	Bangladesh
21	KM383738	ToLCNDV	Joydibpur	Lycopersicon esculentum	Bangladesh
22	KM383737	ToLCNDV	Sylhet	Lycopersicon esculentum	Bangladesh
23	AF448058	ToLCNDV	Dargai	Lycopersicon esculentum	Pakistan
24	KC513822	ToLCNDV	Lucknow	Lycopersicon esculentum	India
25	AF448059	ToLCNDV	Islamabad	Lycopersicon esculentum	
** Icolat	e under study	يعدو محريدات مراريع مدر العرار المراجع المحمد العراقية المحمد المحمد		de la courrentant	Pakistan

** Isolate under study

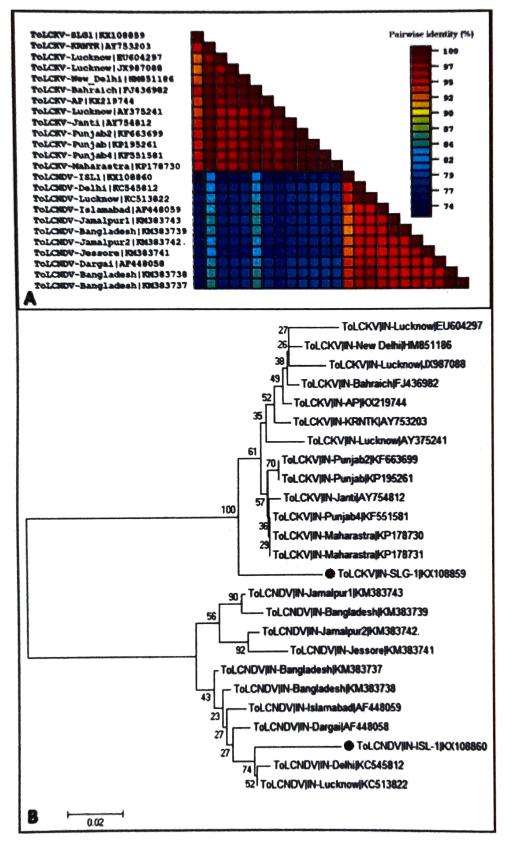


Fig. 2. (A) Sequence identity matrix of the 14 ToLCKV and 11 ToLCNDV isolates. Identity percent corresponds to the color matrix is indicated on the right side of the figure; (B) Phylogenetic tree generated by neighbour joining of ToLCKV- and ToLCNDV- CP alignments. Values at the nodes indicate percentage of bootstrap support (out of 1000 bootstrap replicates). GenBank accession numbers along with the collection spot of the viruses have been indicated at the end of each branch.

of the viruses are now-a-days essential for identifying different species as proposed by Kings et al. (2011). However, the ToLCV-CP analysis gene may provide valuable information to the recent occurrence of ToLCD in sub-Himalayan region of West Bengal. It can be said that, the high disease incidence may be attributed to prevalence of whitefly vector, warm tropical climate supporting year round survival of the whitefly, intensive cultivation of crops and polyphagous nature of the whitefly serving path of sustenance of begomovirus in alternative hosts (Saha et al., 2014). The bipartite ToLCNDV has been reported to infect tomato and other solanaceous crops in the Indian subcontinent (Padidam et al., 1995; John et al., 2006; Santoso et al., 2008; Saha et al, 2013). Although, ToLCKV was thought to be a recombinant strain and restricted to the southern part of India (Chatchawankanphanich and Maxwell, 2002). The threat of begomoviral spread to the north-eastern part of India has been taken into consideration and this may be correlated to different factors like- weather condition, tomato live stock import-export, and agricultural practices, that is operational in the study area.

Acknowledgement

Financial assistance received in the form of UGC-BSR Research fellowship to Arup Karmakar from University Grants Commission (UGC), New Delhi is greatly acknowledged.

References

- Altschul, S.F., Madden, T.L., Schaffer, A.A., Zhang, J., Zhang, Z., Miller, W., and Lipman, D.J. (1997). Gapped BLAST and PSI-BLAST: A new generation of protein database search programs. *Nucl. Acids Res.*, 25: 3389-3402.
- Batta, A. (2016). A review on phytochemicals and their activities. *Int. J. Curr. Res. Med. Sci.*, 2(1): 20-28.
- Briddon, R.W., Brown, J.K., Moriones, E., Stanley, J., Zerbini, M., Zhou, X. and Fauquet, C.M. (2008).Recombination for the classification and nomenclature of the DNA-betasatellites of begomoviruses. *Arch. Virol.*, 153: 763-781.

- Brown, J.K., Idris, A.M., Torres-Jerez, I., Banks, G.K. and Wyatt, S.D. (2001). The core region of the coat protein gene is highly useful in establishing the provisional identification and classification of begomoviruses. *Arch. Virol.*, 146: 1581-1598.
- Brown, J.K., Zerbini, F.M., Navas-Castillo, J., Moriones, E., Ramos-Sobrinho, R., Silva, J.C.F., Fiallo-Olivé, E., Briddon, R.W., Hernández-Zepeda, C., Idris, A., Malathi, V.G., Martin, D.P., Rivera-Bustamante, R., Ueda, S., and Varsani, Α. (2015). Revision of Begomovirus taxonomy based on pairwise sequence comparisons. Arch Virol., 160: 1593-1619.
- Chatchawankanphanich, O., and Maxwell, D. P. (2002). *Tomato leaf curl Karnataka virus* from Bangalore, India, appears to be a recombinant begomovirus. *Phytopathology*, 92: 637-645.
- Czosnek, H., Ber, R., Antignus, Y., Cohen, S., Navot, N., and Zamir, D. (1988). Isolation of tomato leaf curl virus, a geminivirus. *Phytopathology*, 78: 508-512.
- Dean, F.B., Nelson, J.R., Giesler, T.L., and Lasken, R.S. (2001). Rapid amplification of plasmid and phage DNA using Phi 29 DNA polymerase and multiply-primed rolling circle amplification. *Genome Res.*, 11: 1095-1099.
- Haible, D., Kober, S., and Jeske, H. (2006).
 Rolling circle amplification revolutionizes diagnosis and genomics of geminiviruses. *J. Virol. Methods*, 135: 9-16.
- Haider, M.S., Tahir, M., Evans, A.A.F., and Markham, P.G. (2007). Coat protein gene sequence analysis of threebegomovirus isolates from Pakistan and their affinities with other begomoviruses. *Pak. J. Zool.*, 39: 165-170.
- Hanssen, I.M., Lapidot, M., and Thomma, B.P.H. J. (2010). Emerging viral diseases of tomato crops. *The American Phytopathological Society*, 23(5): 539-548.
- Hong, Y.G, and Harrison, B.D. (1995). Nucleotide sequences from tomato leaf

curl viruses from different countriesevidence for 3 geographically separate branches in evolution of the coat protein of whitefly-transmitted geminiviruses. J. Gen. Virol., 76: 2043-2049.

- Indian Horticulture database-2014 (2014). Ministry of Agriculture, Government of India.
- James, W.C., and Teng, P.S. (1979) The quantification of production constraints associated with plant diseases. *In: Applied Biology*, 4th edn, Coaker, T. H. (ed). Academic Press, London, pp. 201-267.
- John, P., Sivalingam, P.N., Kumar, N., Mishra, A., Ahlawat, Y.S., and Malathi, V.G. (2006). A new begomovirus associated with yellow mosaic disease of Clerodendroninerme. *Plant Pathol.*, 55: 291.
- Kings, A.M.Q., Adams, M.J., Carstens, E.B., Lefkowitz, E.J. (2011).Virus taxonomy. Ninth report of the International Committee onTaxonomy of Viruses. Elsevier Academic Press, San Diego.
 - Kirthi, N., Maiya, S.P., Murthy, M.R.N., and Savitri, H. (2002). Evidence of recombination among the tomato leaf curl virus strains/species from Bangalore, India. Arc. Virol., 147: 225-272.
 - Muhire, B.M., Varsani, A., and Martin, D.P. (2014). SDT: A Virus Classification Tool Based on Pairwise Sequence Alignment and Identity Calculation. *PLoS ONE*, 9, e108277.
 - Padidam, M., Beachy, R.N., and Fauquet, C.M. (1995). Tomato leaf curl geminivirus from India has a bipartite genome and coat protein is not essential for infectivity. *J. Gen. Virol.*, 76 (1): 25-35.
 - Paximadis, M., Muniyappa, V., and Rey, M.E.C. (2001). Amixture of begomoviruses in leaf curl-affected tobacco in Karnataka, South India. Ann. Appl. Biol., 139: 101-109.
 - Ramappa, H.K., Muniyappa, V., and Colvin, J. (1998). The contribution of tomato and alternative host plants in leaf curl virus inoculums pressure in different areas of South India. Ann. Appl. Boll., 133: 187-198.

- Rana, V. S., Popli, S., Saurav, G. K., Raina, H. S., Chaubey, R., and Ramamurthy, V.
 V. (2016). A Bemisia tabaci midgut protein interacts with begomoviruses and plays a role in virus transmission. *Cell. Microbiolo.*, 18: 663-678.
- Reddy, R.V.C., Colvin, J., Muniappa, U., and Seal, S. (2005). Diversity and distribution of begomoviruses infecting tomato in India. *Arch. Virol.*, 150: 845-867.
- Saha, B. Saha, D. and Saha, A. (2013). Begomovirus causing leaf curl disease in tomato (*Lycopersicon esculentum* L.) in sub-Himalayan West Bengal, India. *NBU* Journal of plant sciences, 7: 35-41.
- Saha, B., Saha, D., Biswas, K.K., and Saha, A. (2014). Distribution and molecular characterization of begomoviruses infecting tomato in sub-Himalayan Tarai region of West Bengal and Brahmaputra valley of Assam in northeast India. *Indian Phytopath.*, 6: 92-96.
- Saikia, A.K., and Muniyappa. V. (1989). Epidemiology and control of tomato leaf curl virus in Southern India. *Tropical Agriculture*, 66: 350-354.
- Samad, A., Gupta, M.K., Shasany, A.K., Ajayakumar, P.V., and Alam, M. (2009). Begomovirus related to Tomato leaf curl Pakistan virus newly reported in Mentha crops in India. *Plant Pathol.*, 58: 404.
- Sambrook, J., and Russel, D.W. (2001). Molecular cloning: A laboratory manual, 2nd Edn. Cold Spring Harbour, Laboratory Press, USA.
- Santoso, T.J., Hidayat, S.H., Duriat, A.S., Herman, M. and Sudarsono (2008). Identity and sequence diversity of begomovirus associated with yellow leaf curl disease of tomato in Indonesia. *Microbiology*, 2: 1-7.
- Sastry, K.S, and Singh, S.J. (1973). Assessment of losses in tomato by *Tomato leaf curl virus. Ind J Mycol Plant pathology*, 3: 50-54.
- Sohrab, S.S., Yasir, M., Kafrawy, S.A.E., Abbas, A.T., Mousa, M.A.A., and Bakhashwain, A.A. (2016). Association of tomato leaf curl Sudan virus with leaf curl disease of tomato in Jeddah, Saudi Arabia. *VirusDis.*, 27:145–153.

- Stanley, J. (1985). The molecular biology of geminiviruses. *Advances in Virus Research*, 30: 139-177.
- Tamura, K., Stecher, G., Peterson, D., Filipski, A., and Kumar, S. (2013). MEGA6: Molecular Evolutionary Genetics Analysis Version 6.0. *Mol. Biol. Evol.*, 30: 2725-2729.
- Thompson, J.D., Higgins, D.G., and Gibson, T.J. (1994). CLUSTAL W: improving the

sensitivity of progressive multiple sequence alignment through sequence weighting, position-specific gap penalties and weight matrix choice. *Nucleic Acids Res.*, 22: 4673-4680.

Vasudeva, R.S, and Samraj, J. (1948). A leaf curl disease of potato, *Phytopathology*, 38: 364-369.

Research Article

Evaluation of streptomyces and non-streptomyces actinomycetes isolates for growth promotion in *Vigna radiata* and their use as biocontrol agent against *Sclerotium rolfsii*

Pushpanjali Ray, Arka Pratim Chakraborty and Bishwanath Chakraborty*

Immuno-Phytopathology Laboratory, Department of Botany, University of North Bengal, Siliguri, West Bengal

Abstract

Two streptomyces (ARHS/PO26 and ARHS/PO27) and two non streptomyces (ARHS/Mn3 and ARHS/Mn7) actinomycetes isolates obtained from the rhizosphere soil of *Solanum tuberosum* and *Mangifera indica* were found to be phosphate solubilizers and showed antagonistic activity against *Sclerotium rolfsii*. Isolates ARHS/PO26 and ARHS/PO27 were identified morphologically and confirmed by the National Centre for Fungal Taxonomy, as *Streptomyces griseus* (NCFT 2578.08; NAIMCC-B-00916) and *Streptomyces griseolus* (NCFT 2579.08). ARHS/Mn 3 and *Streptomyces griseolus* (ARHS/PO27) could inhibit 68% and 59.7% growth of *Sclerotium rolfsii in vitro*. *In vivo* evaluation of the isolates ARHS/Mn 3, *Streptomyces griseolus* (ARHS/PO27) and *Streptomyces griseus* (ARHS/PO26) showed maximum growth promotion on *Vigna radiata* by enhancing key defense enzymes like chitinase, β -1,3-glucanase, phenylalanine ammonia lyase and peroxidase. The results emphasize the fact that soil actinomycetes could be used as potential biocontrol agents.

Keywords: Non-streptomyces Actinomycetes, *Streptomyces griseus, Streptomyces griseolus, Vigna radiata,* Growth promotion, Defense enzymes, *Sclerotium rolfsii*

Introduction

Mung bean or Green gram Vigna radiata (L.) Wilczek (syn: Phaseolus aureus Roxb.) constitutes the important group of grain legumes which form a major source of dietary proteins of high biological value, energy, minerals and vitamins (Taylor et al., 2005). Those who can not eat animal protein this plant belonging to the family Fabaceae or leguminosae is a good source of protein. However, the yield of mung bean is greatly reduced due to various factors of which diseases caused by fungi and viruses are of major concern (Satya et al., 2011). Now it has become necessary to find out ways of increasing yield and decreasing disease incidence in Vigna,

Streptomycetes are a group of actinobacteria which are part of the microbial flora of most natural substrates (Moustafa *et al.,* 1963) and mainly found in the rhizosphere of plants in association with other microorganisms like rhizobacteria and fungi. They utilize humic acid and other organic

*Corresponding author E-mail: bncnbu@gmail.com

matter in soil. In their natural habitat, such as forests, the actinomycetes interact in various ways with the higher plants (Lo et al., 2002). These organisms are part of PGPM or plant growth promoting microorganisms. Streptomycetes affect plant health in various by producing plant growth ways like promoting hormones like IAA (Manulis et al., 1994), production of siderophores (Tokala et al., 2002) which influence plant growth or by protecting the plant against plant pathogenic microorganisms. It has been reported that secondary metabolites produced by some Streptomyces spp. inhibit arowth of phytopathogenic fungi like Colletotrichum musae and Fusarium oxysporum (Taechowisan et al., 2005). Many of nonstreptomycete actinomycetes (NSA) taxa are therefore rarely reported in literature dealing with routine isolations of biocontrol agents and plant growth promoters from plant and soil. Seed-coating with powder formulation of the biocontrol agent was as effective as drench application of the fungicide, oxine benzoate (No-Damp), in controlling Rhizoctonia damping-off and superior to the commercial biocontrol agent, Streptomyces

griseoviridis (Mycostop), applied to tomato seeds as seed-coating. Ensign *et al.* (1993) reviewed the physiology of some NSA as a component of soil microflora. Although Lechevalier (1988) and Doumbou *et al.* (2001) reviewed the literature on the biological control of soil-borne fungal plant pathogens and plant growth promotion by actinomycetes, they covered activities mainly of *Streptomyces* spp.

The present study reflects the role of non-streptomyces strains- ARHS/Mn 3 and 7 and streptomyces strains (*Streptomyces griseus* and *S. griseolus*) as plant growth promoters and biocontrol agents in reducing sclerotial disease in *Vigna radiata*.

Material and Methods

Isolation of actinomycetes

Actinomycetes were isolated by the standard serial dilution plate technique by Warcup (1955) using starch casein nitrate agar (SCN) medium.

Biochemical Characterization

Biochemical characterization of actinomycetes isolates were performed including starch hydrolysis, catalase and indole tests.

Screening for phosphate solubilizing activity

Isolates were screened in Pikovskaya medium for phosphate solubilization activity (Pikovskaya, 1948). Isolates were inoculated in Pikovskaya media and incubated for 7 days. A halo zone around the growth indicates positive result for phosphate solubilization activity.

Selection of two non-Streptomyces and two Streptomyces actinomycetes strains

On the basis of *in vitro* plant growth promoting activities out of the isolates of actinomycetes, two non-streptomyces strains (ARHS/Mn 3 and ARHS/Mn 7) and two streptomyces strains- ARHS/PO26 and ARHS/PO27 were selected. ARHS/PO26 and ARHS/PO27 were morphologically identified and confirmed by the National Centre for Fungal Taxonomy, Delhi as *Streptomyces griseus* (NCFT 2578.08; NAIMCC-B-00916) and *Streptomyces griseolus* (NCFT 2579.08).

In vitro antagonistic effect on Sclerotium rolfsii

Streptomycetes and non-streptomycetes isolates were tested for antagonistic effect against *Sclerotium rolfsii* by dual culture method (Skidmore and Dickinson, 1976). Inhibitions of the radial growth of fungal pathogen by the isolates confirm antagonism.

Inoculation technique and disease assessment

15 days old plant (Vigna radiata) was used for artificial inoculation with fungal pathogen. Sand maize meal media containing fungal inoculum were added carefully in the rhizosphere and ensured that inocula were attached to healthy roots. Disease assessment was done 15 days after inoculation. In order to determine the effects of two nonstreptomyces and two streptomyces strains on disease reduction, four treatments were taken in each case: untreated control; inoculated with pathogen; inoculation with test isolates and inoculation with both test isolate and fungal pathogen. Percentage disease incidence was recorded while disease intensity was calculated using a 0-6 scale (Mathew and Gupta, 1996).

Field Trial

Two non-streptomyces (ARHS/Mn 3 and ARHS/Mn 7) and two streptomyces strains-ARHS/PO26 and ARHS/PO27 were selected for in vivo evaluation of the growth promoting activity on Vigna radiata. For seed coating the seeds were soaked in cell suspension overnight. For preparation of cell suspension 7 days old broth culture were centrifuged at 10000rpm for 10 min and the cell pellet was dissolved in 250ml sterile distilled water and tween-20. Growth measurement were observed 15 days after inoculation and dry biomass were measured after three months of inoculation. For growth promotion average root length, shoot length, total height, fresh weight and dry weight were measured against control.

Biochemical analyses

Leaves of *Vigna* plants treated with actinomycetes were used for all biochemical analyses. Leaves were collected for assay 15days after inoculation.

Enzyme assays

Peroxidase (POX, EC1.11.1.7.)

Extraction and assay of peroxidase was done following the method described by Chakraborty et al (1993). The plant tissues were macerated to powder in liquid nitrogen and extracted in 5 ml of chilled 0.05(M) sodium phosphate buffer (pH 6.8) containing 2 mM β -mercaptoethanol. One ml of 0.2(M) Na-phosphate buffer (pH 5.4), 1.7 ml dH₂O, 100µl crude enzyme, 100 µl O-dianisidine (5mg/ml methanol) and 0.1 ml of 4mM H₂O₂ were used in the reaction mixture. Activity was assayed spectrophotometrically at 465 nm by monitoring the oxidation of O-dianisidine in presence of H₂O₂.

Chitinase (CHT, EC 3.2.1.14)

Chitinase was extracted and assayed from leaves following the method of Boller and Mauch (1988). 10µl of 1M Na-acetate buffer (pH 4), 0.4 ml enzyme solution and 0.1 ml colloidal chitin were used in the reaction mixture. Incubation was done for 2 hrs at 37°C and centrifuged at 10,000 rpm for 3 min. 0.3 ml supernatant, 30µl of 1M K-PO₄ buffer (pH 7.1) and 20µl Helicase (3%) were mixed and allowed to incubate for 1 h at 37°C. 70µl of 1M Na-borate buffer (pH 9.8) was added to the reaction mixture. The mixture was again incubated in a boiling water bath for 3 min and rapidly cooled in ice water bath. 2 ml DMAB (2% di methyl amino benzaldehyde in 20% HCI) was finally added and incubated for 20 min at 37°C. The amount of GlcNAc released was measured spectrophotometrically at 585 nm and activity was expressed as µg GICNAc released /min/ g fresh wt. tissue.

Phenylalanine Ammonia Lyase (PAL, EC 4.3.1.5)

Enzyme was extracted and assay was done following the method described by Bhattacharya and Ward (1987). The assay mixture contained 500µl crude enzyme, 300µl of 0.3mM borate buffer (pH 8.0), 300µl of 2% L-phenylalanine and 1.9 ml distilled water. The mixture was allowed to incubate for 1 hr at 40°C and then absorbance value was measured at 290 nm. The enzyme activity was described as the amount of cinnamic acid produced from L-phenyl alanine by the enzyme from 1 g tissue/min.

β - 1,3-glucanase (β -GLU, EC 3.2.1.39)

 β -1,3-glucanase was extracted and assayed from leaf samples following the method of Pan *et al.* (1991).The reaction mixture consisted of 62.5µl crude enzyme and 62.5µl 4% laminarin which was incubated at 40°C for 10 min and 375µl DNSA (dinitro salicylic acid) added to the mixture following incubation for 5 min on a boiling water bath. Finally the colored solution was diluted with 4.5 ml water and the amount of glucose liberated was determined spectrophotometrically. Activity was expressed as µg glucose released /min/g tissue.

Results and Discussion

Actinomycetes isolates were characterized by morphologically as well as biochemically. Out of the isolated isolates, two non-streptomyces and two streptomyces actinomycetes isolates showed positive result for biochemical tests.On the basis of in vitro plant growth promoting activities and phosphate solubilising activities in vitro two non-streptomyces strains (ARHS/Mn 3 and ARHS/Mn 7) and two streptomyces strains-ARHS/PO26 and ARHS/PO27 were selected for further studies (Table 1, Fig. 1). ARHS/PO26 and ARHS/PO27 were identified and morphological identification were confirmed by the National Centre for Fungal Taxonomy, Delhi as Streptomyces ariseus (NCFT 2578.08; NAIMCC-B-00916) and Streptomyces griseolus (NCFT 2579.08).

Isolates were tested for in vitro antagonistic effect against Sclerotium rolfsii, ARHS/Mn 3 and Streptomyces griseolus (ARHS/PO27) were comparatively more effective to control S. rolfsii. ARHS/Mn3 and S. griseolus (ARHS/PO27) could inhibit 68 % and 59.7% growth of Sclerotium rolfsii (Table 2, Fig. 2). Results revealed that among the isolates tested, sclerotial blight disease development was markedly reduced with prior applications of isolates of S. griseolus (ARHS/PO 27) and ARHS/Mn 3 in comparison to S. griseus (ARHS/PO26) and ARHS/Mn7 (Table 3). Increase in the growth was observed in terms of increase in height of

Isolates Code	Catalase test	Indole test	Starch hydrolysis	Phosphate solubilising activity
ARHS-Mn3	+	· · +	+	+
ARHS-Mn7	+	+	+	+
Streptomyces griseolus (ARHS/PO27)	+	+	+	+
Streptomyces griseus (ARHS/PO26)	+	+	+	+

 Table 1: Biochemical tests of two non-streptomyces actinomycetes (NSA) and two streptomyces isolates

Mn- Rhizosphere soil of *Mangifera indica* (25°32'12"N .88°24'45" E); PO- Rhizosphere soil of *Solanum tuberosum* (26°33.676'N 89°03.149'E).

Table 2: In vitro antagonistic activity ofActinomycetes isolates against Sclerotiumrolfsii

I ONI SUL	
Isolates	% of inhibition of Sclerotium rolfsii
ARHS-Mn 3	68.00
ARHS-Mn 7	56.00
Streptomyces griseolus (ARHS/PO27)	59.70
Streptomyces griseus (ARHS/PO26)	57.00

Table 3: Evaluation of isolates on the development of sclerotial blight incidence of *Vigna radiata*

Treatments	Disease Index [*] of Vigna radiata
S. rolfsii	6.35
S. rolfsii + S. griseus	0.84
(A/RHS/Po26)	
S. rolfsii + S. griseus	0.81
(A/RHS/Po27)	
S.rolfsii+ ARHS/MN 3	0.80
<i>S.rolfsii</i> + ARHS/Mn 7	0.85

*0 = No symptoms; 1= Small roots turn rotten lesion appeared at the collar region; 2= Middle leaves start wilting and 10-20% of root turn brown; 3= Leaves wilted and 20-40% roots become dry with browning of shoot; 4= Extensive rotting at the collar region of roots, 60-70% of roots and leaves wilted, browning of shoot over 60%; 5= 80% roots affected while the root along with the leaves withered and shoot becomes brown more than 80%; 6= Whole plants die. Average of 3 separate inoculated plants (15 days after inoculation)

Evaluation of selected isolates on the growth and development of *Vigna radiata* was conducted in *In vIvo* conditions. Marked increase in attributes of parameters in growth of *V. radiate* was noticed when actinomycetes were applied in the rhizosphere of plants.

saplings, number of shoots and number of leaves and roots. Growth parameters were recorded from 15 days onwards (Fig. 3 and 4). Better growth enhancement was observed by *S. griseolus* (ARHS/PO27) in comparison to other streptomyces isolate. ARHS/Mn 3 also showed promoted better growth in mung bean in respect to control as well as ARHS/Mn 7 strain.

Activities of POX, PAL, chitinase and glucanase were also observed after application of bacterial strains. POX acitivities were increased more in ARHS/Mn 3 and ARHS/Mn 7 treated plants. In PAL acitivity, Streptomyces griseolus (ARHS/PO27)strain showed better results in comparison to other strains and control. Similarly, chitinase and glucanase activities were increased after application of ARHS/Mn 3 strain (Fig. 5).Induced systemic resistance (ISR) is effective against different types of pathogens but differs from systemic acquired resistance (SAR) in that the inducing PGPR does not cause visible symptoms on the host plant (Van Loon et al., 1998). Pieterse et al. (2002) confirmed that to protect themselves from the disease, plants have evolved sophisticated defense mechanisms in which the signal molecules salicylic acid, jasmonic acid and ethylene often play crucial roles. The phenomenon of SAR suggests that there is a signal that originates at the site of elicitor (biotic or abiotic) application and moves throughout the plant. The activation of SAR turns the compatible plant-pathogen interaction into an incompatible (Uknes et al., 1992) one. This resistance was correlated with the accumulation of pathogenesis related (PR) proteins, generally assumed to be markers of defense response (Ward et al., 1991).

It can be concluded from the results of the present study that ARHS/Mn 3 and S.

griseolus (ARHS/Po27) can be used as good growth promoters as well as biocontrol agents against *S. rolfsii* in *Vigna radiata* in comparison to other selected nonstreptomyces and streptomyces actinomycetes strains. Non-streptomyces actinomyces (NSA)

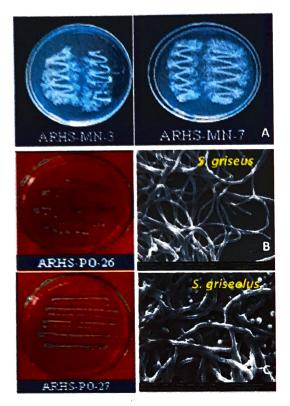


Fig. 1: Actinomycetes strains on starch casein nitrate agar (SCN) medium (A); Scanning electron microscopic view of *Streptomyces griseus* (ARHS/PO26) (B) and *Streptomyces griseolus* (ARHS/PO27) (C).

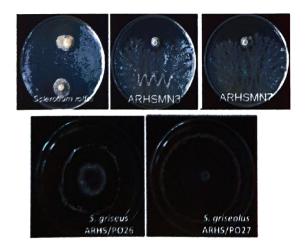


Fig. 2: Antagonistic activity of streptomyces and non-streptomyces actinomycetes isolates against *Sclerotium rolfsii*

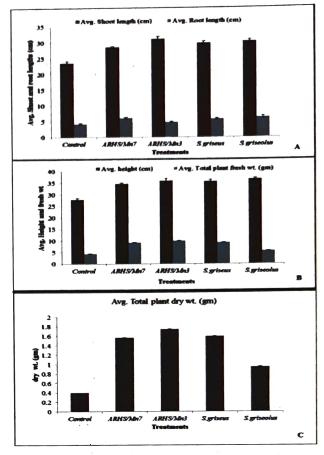


Fig. 3: Growth promotion in *Vigna radiata* after 15 days of treatment with streptomyces and non-streptomyces actinomycetes



Fig. 4: Growth enhancement of *Vigna radiata* after application of ARHS/Mn 3 strain (B) and *Streptomyces griseolus* (ARHS/PO27) (C) in comparison to control (A).

have great potential as candidates for the biocontrol of soil-borne fungal plant pathogens and also as plant growth promoters. With better understanding and screening of NSA, successful candidates from among NSA for biocontrol and plant growth promotion could be sourced.

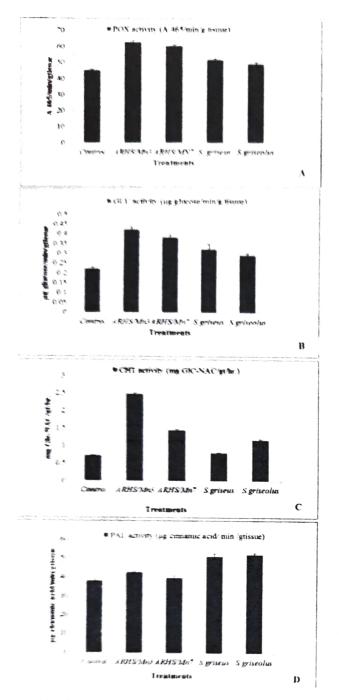


Fig. 5: Changes in defense enzyme activities in *Vigna radiata* after application of streptomyces and non-streptomyces actinomycetes isolates.

Acknowledgement

Financial support from National Bureau of Agriculturally Important Microorganisms (NBAIM), ICAR, as a part of network project entitled "Application of Microorganisms in Agriculture and Allied Sectors (AMAAS)" is gratefully acknowledged.

References

Bhattacharya, M.K., and Ward, E.W.B. (1987). Biosynthesis and metabolism of glyceolin I in soybean hypocotyls following wounding or inoculation with *Phytophthora megasperma* f. sp. *Glycinea. Physiol. Mol. Plant. Pathol.*, 31: 401-409.

- Boller, T., and Mauch, F. (1988). Colorimetric assay for chitinase. *Meth. Enzymol.*, 161: 430-435.
- Chakraborty, U., Chakraborty, B.N., and Kapoor, M. (1993). Changes in the levels of peroxidase and phenyl alanine ammonia lyase in *Brassica napus* cultivars showing variable resistance to *Leptosphaeria maculans. Folia. Microbiol.*, 38: 491-496.
- Doumbou, C.L., Akimov, V.,Côté, M., Charest, P.M., and Beaulieu, C. (2001). Taxonomic study on nonpathogenic streptomycetesisolated from common scab lesions on potato tubers. *Syst. Appl. Microbiol.*, 24: 451-456.
- Ensign, S.A., Hyman, M.R., and Arp, D.J. (1993). *In vitro* activation of ammonia monooxygenase from *Nitrosomonas europaea* by copper. *J. Bacteriol.*, 175: 1971-1980.
- Lechevalier, M.P. (1988). Actinomycetes in agriculture and forestry. *In*: Good fellow MS, Williams, T., and Mordarski, M. (eds.), *Actinomycetes in Biotechnology*, Academic Press, New York. pp. 327-358.
- Lo, C.W., Lai, N.S., Cheah, H.Y., Wong, N.K.I., and Ho, C.C. (2002). Actinomycetes isolated from soil samples from the crocker range sabah. *Asean Rev Biodiv Environmen Conserv*, pp. 1-7.
- Manulis, S., Shafir, H., Epstein, E., Lichter, A., and Barash, I.(1994). Biosynthesis of indole-3-acetic acid via the indole-3acetamide pathway in *Streptomyces* sp. *Microbiology*, 140:1045-1050.
- Mathew, K.A., and Gupta, S.K. (1996). Studies on web blight of French bean and its management. *Indian J. Mycol. Pl. Pathol.*, 26(2): 171-177.
- Moustafa, A., El-nakeeb, and Hubert, A.L. (1963). Selective isolation of aerobic actinomycetes. *Appl. Microbiol.*, 11: 75-77.
- Pan, S.Q., Ye, X.S., and Kue, J. (1991).
 Atechnique for detection of chitinase, β-1,3- glucanase and protein patterns after a single separation using polyacrylamide

gel ⁴ electrophoresis and isoelectric focusing. *Phytopathology*, 81: 970-974.

- Pieterse, C.M.J., Van Wees, S.C.M., Ton, J., Van Pelt, J.A., and Van Loon, L.C. (2002). Signalling in rhizobacteria induced systemic resistance in *Arabidopsis thaliana*. *Plant.Biol.*, 4: 535-544.
- Pikovskaya, R.I. (1948). Mobilization of phosphorus in soil connection with the vital activity of some microbial species. *Microbiologiya*, 17: 362-370.
- Satya, V.K., Vijayasamundeeswari, A., Paranidharan, V., and Velazhahan, R. (2011). *Burkholderia* sp. strain TNAU-1 for biological control of root rot in mung bean (*Vigna radiate* L.) caused by *Macrophomina phaseolina*. *J. Plant. Protect. Res.*, 51(3): 273-278.
- Skidmore, A.M., and Dikinson, C.H. (1976). Coony interactions and hyphal interference between *Septorianodorum* and phylloplane fungi. *Trans.Br. Mycol. Soc.*, 66: 57-64.
- Taechowisan, T., Lu, C., Shen, Y., and Lumyong, S. (2005). Secondary metabolites from endophytic *Streptomyces aureofaciens* CMUAc130 and their antifungal activity. *Microbiology*, 151: 1691-1695.
- Taylor, S.R., Weaver, B.D., Wood, W.C., and van Edzard, S. (2005). Nitrogen

Capplication increases yield and early dry matter accumulation in late-planted soybean crop. *Sci. J.* 45: 854-858.

- Tokala, R.K., Strap, J.L., Jung, C.M., Crawford, D.L., Salove, M.H., Deobald, L.A., Bailey, J.F., and Morra, M.J. (2002). Novel plant microbe rhizosphere interaction involving *Streptomyces lydicus* WYEC108 and the pea plant (*Pisum sativum*). *Appl. Environ. Microbiol.*, 68 (5): 2161-2171.
- Uknes, S., Mauch-Mani, B., Moyer, M., Potter, S., Williams, S., Dincher, S., Chandler, D., Slusarenko, A., Ward, E., and Ryals, J. (1992). Acquired resistance in Arabidopsis. Plant. Cell., 4: 645-656.
- Van Loon, L.C., Bakker, P.A.H.M., and Pieterse. C.M.J. (1998). Systemic resistance induced by rhizosphere bacteria. *Ann. Rev. Phytopathol.*, 36: 453-483.
- Warcup, J.H. (1955). The origin of colonies of fungi on soil dilution plates. *Trans. Br.Mycol.Soc.*, 38: 298.
- Ward, E.R., Uknes, S.J., Williams, S.C., Dincher, S.S., Wiederhold, D.L., Alexander, D.C., Ahl-Goy, P., Metraux, J.P., and Ryals, J.A. (1991). Coordinate gene activity in response to agents that induce systemic acquired resistance. *Plant. Cell.*, 3: 1085-1094.